Gc
929.2
C212c
1616332

M. L.

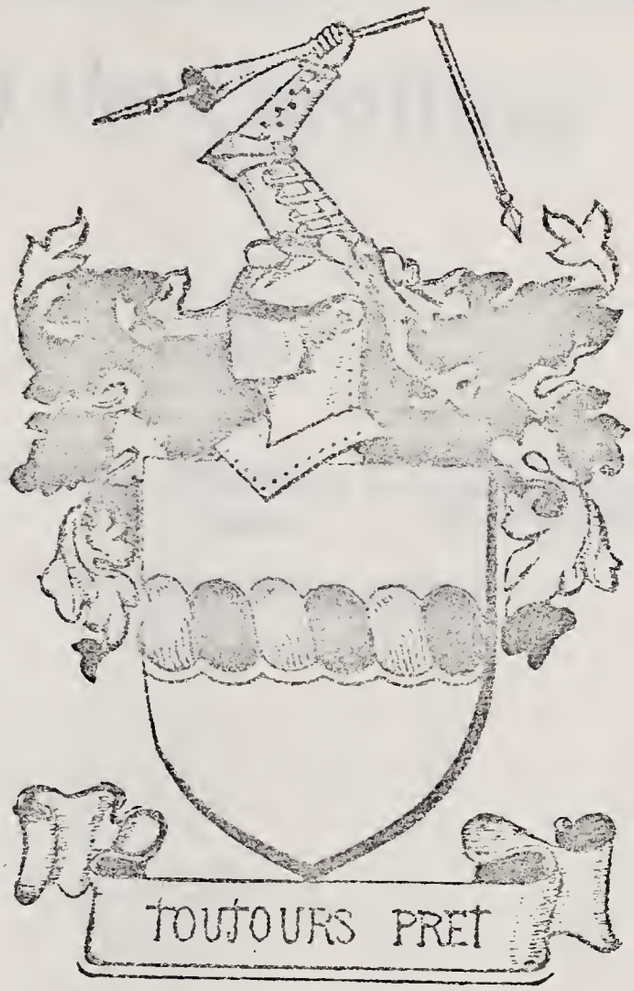
REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01208 4999

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

https://archive.org/details/scottishhighland00carm

THE
SCOTTISH HIGHLANDER CARMICHAELS
OF THE CAROLINAS



Carmichael

The Scottish Highlander Carmichaels *of the* Carolinas

By

MAJOR-GENERAL RODERICK L. CARMICHAEL
(A2222)
United States Army, Retired

1935
PUBLISHED BY THE COMPILER FOR
PRIVATE DISTRIBUTION

3-4

1616332

TO

MY KINDEST CRITIC AND BEST CHUM

My Wife

INTRODUCTION

THIS is a historical and genealogical record of the descendants of a group of about a dozen Scottish Highlander Carmichaels who came to North and South Carolina between 1770 and 1800. Their descendants are now in at least thirty-five states of the Union and in several foreign countries, but principally in North and South Carolina, Georgia, Florida, Alabama, Mississippi, Louisiana and Texas. Very few of the descendants have any information as to their own immigrant ancestor, or of their relation to the descendants of other immigrants of the group.

A great deal of information on the subject has already been lost or destroyed and but few of the older members of the family now living remember the traditional information usually handed down from generation to generation. This book has been compiled and published in an effort to make of permanent record any remaining information before it, too, is lost, destroyed or forgotten, and available to such of the descendants as are interested in the origin and history of their family.

The record is necessarily incomplete because of the difficulty in locating many groups of the descendants, and of obtaining full and accurate genealogical information from others. For this reason also it is probable that there are many unavoidable inaccuracies. There are a number of features that it has been necessary to omit from the book because of the expense of publishing the very limited edition, which would have added very much to its interest. Among these are many traditions, interesting, but not well enough supported by records to warrant their presentation as historical matter, and much biographical matter of real interest. The records of individuals have been limited to the bare genealogical records and no information included as to educational and professional accomplishments.

The book represents information obtained not only from family, church and other local sources, but also from the Congressional Library, U. S. Census Bureau, N. C. State Historical Commission, Secretary State of South Carolina, land records of the counties of Cumberland and Richmond, N. C., and Marion, S. C. Acknowledgment is made for assistance in collecting genealogical information, outside of their own immediate families, to the following Carmichael descendants: Daniel Carmichael (A3336), Utica, Miss.; Mrs. Lena H. Coale (A3432), Jackson, Ala.; Mrs. Rachel A. Ward (A25244), Row-

land, N. C.; Ambrose C. Martin (C1611), Jacksonville, Fla.; James C. Smith (C1264), Doerun, Ga.; Charles W. Carmichael (C117), Enterprise, Ala.; Mrs. James Cushing (C381), Graceville, Fla.; Mrs. Malcolm S. Carmichael (C3115) and Mrs. Warree LeBron (C31153), Montgomery, Ala.; Miss Eunice Carmichael (D1141), San Antonio, Texas; William T. Carmichael (D566), Laurel, Miss.; Mrs. Martha E. Ray (D155), Flatonia, Texas; Mrs. Nora C. Brock (D5616), DeSoto, Miss.; Mrs. Kate Townsend (F453) and Mrs. Portia Bethea (F456), Rockfish, N. C.; Miss Willie Carmichael (G511) and Mrs. John C. Carmichael (G62), Birmingham, Ala.; Dr. Robert D. Carmichael (M2151), University of Illinois; Miss Nancy Jones (K1231), Laurinburg, N. C., and to many others for cooperation in preparing their own family records. Acknowledgment is also made to Mrs. Clara Solomons (B14311), St. Matthews, S. C., for preparing the drawing of th eCarmichael coat of arms for the printer.

The writer has always been interested in the source and history of his family, and many years ago made note of information received from members of the family born early in the last century concerning the immigrant and other early ancestors. Whatever further investigations that might have been made were interrupted by absences incident to service in the army, and it was not until retired from active service three years ago that time and opportunity were available to collect information for this record.

7-8

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
Source of Family	11
Origin of Name	12
Family Given Names	13
Early Record of Family	13
Principal Branch	14
Collateral Branches	15
Highlander Branch	15
Galloway Branch	16
Carmichaels of Lorne	17
Carmichaels of Lismore	18
Jacobin Rebellions	18
Culloden-Clan Families	19
Breaking Up of Clans	20
Emigration to North Carolina	20
First Settlement	21
Immigration Record	21
Crosscreek-Fayetteville	23
Cumberland-Richmond, N. C.	23
Marion, S. C.	24
Census Record, 1790	25
Source of Immigrants	25
Ulster Scots	26
Religion	28
Little Pee Dee Church	29
Laurel Hill Church	31
Smyrna Church	33
Cemeteries	34
Family in Marion County, S. C.	35
Relationship of Immigrants	37
Census Records, 1800-1830	37
Migration, South and Southwest	37
Immigrant Heads of Families	40
Extracts U. S. Census	42
Ancestors, Other Families	50
War Service	58
Coat of Arms	60
Miscellaneous Notes	60
Genealogical Record:	
Description of	61
Archibald (A)	63
Duncan (B)	80
Daniel (C)	85
Dougald (D)	100
Christian (E)	113
Gilbert (F)	115
Dougald (G)	119
Duncan (H)	121
John (K)	124
Daniel (L)	130
Daniel (M)	132
Symbol Index:	
Carmichael Given Names	139
Other Family Names	139

CORRECTIONS

PAGE 53: Under McDuffie, *Nancy Carmichael, A24,* should read *Mary (Polly) Carmichael, A25.*

PAGE 65: A3 should read * * * * A31. *Neil M.;* A32. *Duncan;* A33. *Dougald A.;* A34. *William,* etc.

PAGE 84: B116131. *Jean* should read *Jo Ann.*

PAGE 110: D1216. *Bertha* should read *Sadie.*

ADDITIONS

PAGE 43: U. S. CENSUS RECORDS, MARION CO., S. C.

1800

(C) Daniel Carmichael, 3 m 10-16, 1 m over 45, 1 f 16-26, 1 f over 45. (D) Dougald Carmichael, 3 m under 10, 1 m 10-16, 1 m over 45, 2 f under 10, 1 f 16-26, 1 f over 45. (G?) Dougald Carmichael, 1 m under 45, 1 f under 45. (A2) Neil Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 2 f under 26, 1 f over 45.

1810

(C) Daniel Carmichael, 1 m 10-16, 4 m 26-45, 1 m over 45, 2 f 10-16, 1 f 16-26, 1 f over 45. (A2, B2) Christian Carmichael, 1 m under 10, 2 m 10-16, 2 f under 10, 1 f 10-16, 1 f under 45. (D) Dougald Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 10-16, 1 m over 45, 1 f under 10, 1 f 10-16, 1 f 16-26, 1 f over 45. (G) Dougald Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 2 f under 10, 1 f 16-45. (A3) Duncan Carmichael, 3 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 1 f under 10, 1 f 16-26. (?) Dolly (Polly?) Carmichael, 1 m 10-16, 3 m 16-26, 2 f 10-16, 1 f over over 45.

A31141. **McDonald, Sarah Ophelia,** b 1894, m Duncan Douglas McDonald, r Hamer, S. C., 1 daughter—A311411. Cathryn Maxine, b 1912, m 1930 William S. Burns, nc, r Hamer, S. C.

A31142. **Berry, Daniel McIntyre,** b 1897, m 1923 Miriam Lloyd Lanham, r Atlanta, Ga., 4 children—A311421. Barbara Benning, b 1924; A311422. Miriam Katherine, b 1925; A311423. Daniel McIntyre, b 1927; A311424. Warren Lanham, b 1933.

A31143. **Berry, John Raymond,** b 1899, m 1923 Mary Ann Bracey, r Long Island City, N. Y., 1 son—A311431. Lawrence Ray, b 1925.

A32311. **Carmichael, William Donald,** b 1900, m 1924 May Waller, r New York, N. Y., 2 children—A323111. William Donald, b 1928; A323112. Margaret McCaul.

A32313. **Carmichael, Harry Martin,** b 1904, m 1926 Emily Robertson, r Wynnwood, Pa., 2 sons—A323131. Harry Martin, b 1927; A323132. Donald Wainwright, b 1930.

A32711. Wilson, Margaret, b 1910, m Fred Wilson, 1 son—A327111. Fred.

A33233. Carmichael, Robert, m Nell Miller, r Miss., 2 children, nr.

A33321. Shepherd, Eloise, m Don Shepherd, r Pace, Miss., 2 children—A333211. Don; A333212. Lou Field.

A33333. Harrell, Lucile, b 1901, m 1927 Joe L. Harrell, r Utica, Miss., 1 son—A333331. Joe, b 1930.

A33334. Ferguson, Eugenia, b 1902, m 1929 George R. Ferguson, r Utica, Miss., 2 children—A333341. Hattie Joan, b 1930; A333342. George Robert, b 1933.

C3311. Carmichael, Columbus (Ed), b Ala. 1869, m 1st Lulu A. Williams, m 2nd Helen Hoag, b Minn. 1888, r Silver Springs, Fla., 3 children—1st marriage, C33111. *Weller L.;* 2nd marriage, C33112. Ned Hoag, b 1922; C33113. Susan, b 1924.

C33111. Carmichael, Weller L., b 1893, m 1912 Mildred Mulhall; m 1934 Leila Cothran, b 1902, r Silver Springs, Fla., 2 children, 1st marriage—C331111. *Virginia;* C331112. Martha, b 1919.

C331111. Pennington, Virginia, b 1913, m 1930 G. Howard Pennington, r Talahassee, Fla., 1 son—C3311111. G. Howard, b 1933.

PAGE 41: Symbol U—Miss Elizabeth D. English, Columbia, S. C., states as follows—"One of my great-grandfathers was a James Carmichael of Orangeburg Co., S. C., who in 1778 was a trial justice and one of the high road commissioners. One of his daughters, Ann, married David Coalter, who proceeded to grab all the land he could in that part of the world. I have counted in the grant books in the State House here 100 grants made to him for one thousand acres each. It is no wonder that with all that landed estate his five daughters should have made remarkable matches. Anne married H. R. Gamble, governor of Missouri; another daughter married Chancellor William C. Preston (also U. S. senator and President of S. C. college); Catherine married Chancellor Harper; Julia married Edward Bates, Attorney General in Lincoln's cabinet; Maria married Dr. David Harper Means, Fairfield Co., S. C. A daughter of the last named couple, Maria, married Col. John English, and their son, Beverly Means, was my father."

CHANGES

A215 wife d 1936; A36c d 1936; A2216 d 1935; A2255 husband d 1935; A3114 husband 1935; A22223 1 son—A222231. Roderick Leland, b 1936; B1162 d 1936; B1141 (A214) d 1936; B1119 d 1935; C3115 d 1936; D515 d 1935. A31153 m 1936 Lelia Katherine Bennett.

The Scottish Highlander Carmichaels *of the* Carolinas

SOURCE OF THE FAMILY

THE Carmichael name appears to have originated about 1100 A.D. in Lanarkshire, a county in the Lowlands of Scotland in which is located the city of Glasgow. The name appears first in published records in 1179, in a Papal Bull issued by Pope Alexander III to Bishop Jocelyn of the See of Glasgow, giving a list of churches in that jurisdiction, as "Kermichel," the name of a church in Lanarkshire. In an inventory of the churches of Scotland prepared by Prince David and published in 1116, this church is listed as "Llanmichel." In Papal Bulls issued in 1181, 1186 and later the name appears with various forms of spelling, among them "Chermichel," "Karemigel," and "Kermichel." It appears first with its present spelling, "Carmichael," in a charter granting the church properties to Sir James Douglas issued by Robert the Bruce, King of Scotland, soon after his accession to the throne in 1306. The derivation of the name is discussed at length in Chalmer's "Caledonia," Vol. VI, page 726. The origin of the family and of its name can best understood by referring to certain facts of Scottish history having direct bearing upon it.

Malcolm III (1057-93) became King of Scotland after defeating and slaying King Macbeth, who had murdered Malcolm's father, King Duncan, and seized the throne in 1040. During the Norman French conquest of England in 1066 under William the Conqueror, most of the families of the Saxon Nobility, including the Queen of England, her son, heir to the English throne, and her daughter, Princess Margaret, took refuge in Scotland, where they were welcomed and given grants of land by King Malcolm. A year or two later a large number of the followers of the Norman French Conqueror, dissatisfied with the distribution of the spoils of the conquest, became disaffected and were driven out of England. They took refuge in Scotland, where they, too, were welcomed and provided with lands by King Malcolm. These two large groups are the source of by far the most important elements of the population of the Lowlands of Scotland, and of a very considerable part of the dominating element of the Scottish Highlanders as well. Records indicate that the Carmichaels are descended from this Norman-French group.

King Malcolm married the Saxon Princess Margaret, who as Queen of Scotland exercised a profound influence over its history. She was a devout Roman Catholic, while King Malcolm and most

of the Scottish people were members of the ancient Culdee sect, which had been the religion of Scotland since the eighth century. Queen Margaret was instrumental in instituting the change of the religion of the Kingdom from Culdee to Roman Catholic, which was accomplished in about one hundred years with notably little difficulty. Prince David, her son, took an active part in this development, and made the above-mentioned survey and inventory of the Roman church in Scotland in 1116.

King Malcolm was a very able and progressive ruler and his reign was marked by acts that greatly affected the future of Scotland and her people. He transferred his capital from the Highlands to the Lowlands where the most progressive of his subjects were. Notwithstanding the many virtues of the Scottish Highlanders, they were not progressive, and 500 years after Malcolm moved to the Lowlands their state of civilization was not appreciably higher than when he made the move. He saw and took advantage of the opportunity to make desirable additions to the population of his kingdom in receiving and providing for the Saxon and Norman French refugees following the Norman conquest of England, and in carrying out Queen Margaret's program for the introduction of the Roman Catholic religion, the greatest civilizing agency in the world at that time. And among other changes of far-reaching effect that he was responsible for was the introduction of surnames or family names into Scotland. Surnames are said to have been invented by the Norman French and introduced into England at the time of the Conquest, and had become necessary because of the confusion of names that had arisen with the increase in population. Their use began in the Lowlands of Scotland during the reign of Malcolm III, and later spread into the Highlands, where they became also clan designations.

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

The sources of the surnames adopted or applied is an interesting study in itself. Among such sources are the occupation, profession or office of the individual, his location, peculiarity of appearance or habits, personal characteristics or infirmities, physical and otherwise, unusual feats, etc. In some cases the surname was assumed as a whole, as in case of Smith, Brown, Clark, etc. In other cases a modification of the existing name of the individual was made, which was the method by which the name Carmichael was derived. It had for its base the French proper name "Michel," which later became the Latin equivalent "Michael." This was also the base for a number of names in Scotland, in addition to Carmichael, among them Kilmichael, the Michael that lives on the stream, Kirkmichael, the Michael who lives near or its otherwise identified with the church (from "cyrc," Old Saxon word for church), McMichael and Fitzmichael, son of Michael.

In Lanarkshire and other parts of Scotland are found the remains of many Old Briton stone forts, called in the language of that ancient race, "caers." There is one of those old forts on the Car-

michael estate in Lanarkshire, on a hill a short distance from the Carmichael church which occupies the original site on which it was established 800 years ago. This church appears in church records in 1116 as "Llanmichel," but as "Kermichel" in 1179, which indicates that the name was changed sometime between those dates. The original name of the church, Llammichel (or "Churchmichel") was from "Llan" (Old Briton word for church) and the proper name "Michel," and when the man "Michel" for whom the church was named became, when surnames were adopted, "Caer Michel," or the Michel that lives by or near the Caer (fort), the name of the church was changed accordingly to "Caermichel."

GIVEN NAMES OF THE CARMICHAEL FAMILY

During the 600 years covered by the peerage records of the principal branch of the Carmichael family, there appears recurring given names in order of frequency, 9 male—John, William, James, Archibald, Charles, Daniel, Thomas, Hugh, Walter; 6 female—Mary, Margaret, Elizabeth, Anne, Jane, Grizel.

In the Highland branch of the family the names Malcolm, Murdoch, Neil, Duncan, Dougald, and Donald were added to the male list, and Polly (Mary), Peggy (Margaret), Nancy (Ann), Katherine (Kate), Christian, Flora, were added to the female list.

These given names are substantially those that appear in the genealogical tables of this record prior to about 1870, when the Carmichael mothers began to use story-book names for their children.

EARLY RECORDS OF FAMILY

During this period the only records kept were those of the King and his officials and those of the Roman Catholic church agencies. But few of the population of Scotland could read or write. Lands were held by the nobles under grants or charters from the king, and occupied and used by the commoners as tenants, under some form of rental. The royal charters were a part of the crown records, but showed no record of the names of the people living on the land other than that of the nobleman that owned it. And even this record of the lands of most of Scotland is not available, having been destroyed by the English King when the crown records of Scotland came into his possession as arbiter in the disputed succession to the throne following the failure of the direct line in 1290. The English king attempted to annex Scotland to his own dominions under some pretext which he thought could not be supported with the Scottish crown records in existence, but the matter was decided at the battle of Bannockburn in 1314, confirming the claim of Robert the Bruce, who had been crowned king in 1306. About 1559 many of the crown records not destroyed by the English King, and in addition most of the records of the Roman Catholic church in Scotland were destroyed by the great protestant reformer John Knox and his followers, in their fanatical zeal to destroy everything connected with

the Roman Catholic church. This accounts for the fact that there are practically no detailed official records concerning the early history of the Carmichael family now in existence.

The Carmichael church properties were granted to Sir James Douglas by charter of King Robert I (The Bruce) about 1306. They were held by the Douglas family until 1526 when the head of that family came into disfavor and was deprived of his estates until 1542 when they were restored. During this period the church properties were held by Sir William Carmichael and his successors, who were also members of the Douglas family descendants. The church properties were permanently granted to the head of the Carmichael family in 1693.

PRINCIPAL BRANCH OF THE FAMILY

The record of the principal branch of the Carmichael family is currently published in the British Peerage and begins with a royal charter of the King of Scotland granting to William de Carmichael lands in Lanarkshire about 1350, and these records refer to "this ancient surname," indicating the antiquity of the family when the record was made 600 years ago. John de Carmichael, son of William, was invested with lands by precept from James, Earl of Douglas, prior to 1388. William de Carmichael, son of John, is mentioned in a royal charter of church lands in 1410. Sir John de Carmichael, son of William, distinguished himself in 1422 at the battle of Bauge, in Anjou, France, between the English on one side and the French and Scots on the other, for which he was created a baronet and otherwise recognized by the king of Scotland. During the battle he engaged in personal combat with the English commander and dismounted him, which act resulted in victory for Scottish-French forces. In the combat he broke his spear, and the crest of the coat of arms of the Carmichael family is "a dexter hand and arm, in armor, holding a broken spear," commemorating that event. The name appears in all charters and other records prior to about 1500 with the French prefix "de," indicating the Norman-French origin of the family.

Members of the Carmichael family were associated closely with the reigns of the Stewart kings of Scotland and England and of the United Kingdom, and held many positions of distinguished honor and trust. In addition to the title of baronet, which has been held by members of the family continuously since it was first awarded in 1422, the titles of Baron Lord Carmichael and of Earl of Hyndford have been held by members of the family most of the period since about 1643. The last to hold one of these titles died in 1926. The record of this branch may be found in the Scottish and British Peerage records in any of the larger libraries, and is not of sufficient interest for further reference here. Throughout the past six hunded years of Scottish history, reference is found to members of the family as officials of the government, educators, lawyers, authors, preachers, army and navy officers, scientists, businessmen and in

other walks of life, many of them attaining distinction. The family seat is located about three miles southwest of the town of Lanark, in Carmichael Parish, an administrative division of the county of Lanarkshire. A detailed description of this parish may be found in British government publications, which give some historical information concerning the family also. The family seat is Carmichael House, located on the original estate, still owned but not now occupied by members of the family, on which is also located a village bearing the family name. The present head of this branch of the family is Sir Gibson Craig Carmichael, baronet, who succeeded to the title in 1926.

COLLATERAL BRANCHES OF THE FAMILY

The Peerage records give the genealogical history of the immediate families of those holding titles, with names of their children, whom they married, and sometimes brief reference to their careers. But there is no genealogical record of the descendants of these collateral branches, nor continuous historical information by which their connection may be traced. There are many records of marriages to other well-known Scottish families, and other references in Scottish records by which the connection of collateral families may be traced with substantial accuracy to the original family source.

SCOTTISH HIGHLANDER BRANCH OF THE FAMILY

Only one group of the Carmichael Highlanders appear to have been of sufficient importance to be mentioned by historians of the Highland Scottish Clans, and that one is designated a "Sept" of the Appin Stewart Clan. This group does not appear to have ever been very large. The severity of conditions of life in the Scottish Highlands were such that only the strong and most hardy of the population survived, and the increase in population was neglible after the tolls of the sea and of war and interclan strife were met. In none of the records is the Carmichael group referred to as a "clan," and it is not so designated in the published lists of the Highland Clans.

As applied to the Scottish Highlander branch of the family, the following facts and conclusions appear to be indicated: It is shown by records that they were residents of Lismore, an island in Loch Linnhe, the westernmost of a chain of lakes connected by canals which form the Caledonian Passage between the Firth of Lorne on the West and the Firth of Moray on the East coast of Scotland, and that they came from Galloway, (now the counties of Wigton and Kirkudbright in the Southwest lowlands of Scotland) where they were members of the Clan Stewarts of Galloway, and became members of the Clan Stewarts of Appin. There are many records of members of the Carmichael family in Galloway during the period between about 1300 and 1700, including marriages with members of the Galloway Stewart clan, and with other families in Galloway.

A son, Robert, of Sir John de Carmichael, who received a baronetcy for valorous service at the battle of Bauge, is mentioned as the ancestor of the Carmichaels of Balmedie, and there is record of marriage between a member of his family and a member of the family of the Stewarts of Balmedie. There are many other facts indicating the connection of the Galloway Carmichaels with the original source of the family in Lanarkshire, which is almost contigious to Galloway. The Carmichaels were landowners in Galloway, the head of the principal branch having an estate in Kirkudbright in 1654.

CARMICHAELS OF GALLOWAY—CLAN SYSTEMS

There is no record of the exact date when members of the Carmichael family became members of the Galloway Stewart clan (not strictly speaking Highlander). The word clan means children, and the term as applied to the administrative groups that grew up in Scotland about 1300 meant at first, families, descendants of one man, who was the chief and in whom was vested all functions of government. The growth of the clan system in Scotland, which was almost entirely confined to the Highlands, corresponded to Feudalism in effect during this period in England, on the Continent of Europe, and in the Lowlands of Scotland. The members of the clan were blood relatives of each other and of the clan chief. The first extension of the clan was by marriage to members of other clans or families, in which case the new couple became members of one or the other of the clans or families involved. If this brought into the clan a new family name, the new family became a "sept" of the clan. As the Carmichaels in Galloway are shown as septs of the Galloway Stewarts, we may assume this to have been the process followed. When the clans became larger and by conquest or otherwise acquired territory with population not connected by blood relation, such additions were "adherent septs," as distinguished from "blood septs." When the clan system was broken up after the last Jacobite Rebellion in 1745, some of the clans had expanded far beyond the family or tribal conception of the system and many of the principal characteristics were necessarily modified.

Under the clan system all lands were owned by the clan as a family, and their use was controlled by the clan chief. The Chieftainship was passed down as a heritage, provided the heir was qualified, and he was required to prove his qualification by a test of ability and courage before he was allowed to succeed to the position. These tests usually included a raid against a neighboring enemy clan, and if none such were readily available, there was always the standing enemy, the Scottish Lowlanders, to be raided for spoils of cattle, etc. It is obvious that these qualification tests did not contribute to the cause of peace among the Highland clans. A clan chief bore to the members of his clan a relation similar to that of the father of a family to his children, but he was to them also the beginning and end of all government. He was subject to

the control of no authority except the King of Scotland, and many clan chiefs gave but scant attention even to the King. Differences between clans usually resulted in armed conflict, either open warfare or feuds, and were settled only when one of the parties was destroyed as a clan. As a result there was continuous conflict in many parts of the Highlands. The causes of such conflicts were often petty, but once started, they were rarely settled by peaceful methods. For example, during a drunken carousal, Duncan Stewart, 7th Chief of the Appin Clan, was prevailed upon to exchange Castle Stalcaire (near Lismore) to Argyle for an eight-oared galley. The Chief of the Campbell Clan insisted on keeping the castle obtained by this manifestly inequitable trade, and this resulted in its being recovered by force of arms, followed by a feud, marked with frequent armed conflicts and loss of lives, lasting nearly a hundred years, which materially influenced the attitude of these two clans to the major issues of Scotland. They were on opposite sides in the Wars of the Covenant and in the Jacobite Rebellions of 1689, 1715 and 1745, and while there were other reasons, no doubt, for clan actions in these cases, the feud over the castle-galley transaction was an important factor.

CARMICHAELS OF LORNE

The earliest record of the Carmichael family in the Scottish Highlands is found in a historical publication "clans, Septs and Regiments of the Scottish Highlands," which under the heading "Clan McDougald Septs" states that "a family of Carmichaels were hereditary henchmen of the McDougald Lords of Lorne," the definition of henchmen in this connection being "supporters." The same publication also states that the Carmichaels of Lismore came from Galloway, where they were followers of the Stewarts of Galloway and became members of the Clan Stewarts of Appin, who were kinsmen of the former. There is no definite statement as to the dates, and these can only be approximated from collateral facts as follows: Somerled (about 1100), was the first Lord of Argyle, and also the first Lord of the Isles. Through his son, Reginald, he became the progenitor of the great McDonald clan which exercised a dominant influence in the affairs of Scotland for several centuries. Another son, Dougald, succeeded him as Lord of Argyle, and became the first Lord of Lorne and the progenitor of the McDougald clan. Ewen, the last McDougald Lord of Lorne died in 1388 without male issue and the Lorne estate went to his daughter Janet, wife of Robert Stewart who became the first Stewart Lord of Lorne. John, the last Stewart Lord of Lorne died without legal male issue in 1469, and the Lorne estate went to the Athole Stewarts. Dougald, son of the last Stewart Lord of Lorne by a lady of the Clan McLaren, with the assistance of his mother's clan, succeeded in seizing and retaining part of his father's possessions; and the Campbells who had already acquired the Argyle title and estate, acquired the Lorne title. Dougald Stewart's ownership to the Lorne properties

was confirmed by the king and he received in addition certain abbey lands in the vicinity, which included the Island of Lismore, all of which became the territory of the Appin Stewart clan when that clan was established in 1636 by Duncan, a descendant of Dougald Stewart.

CARMICHAELS OF LISMORE

From the above it appears that the Carmichael Highlanders are descended from a Carmichael sept of the Galloway Stewart clan, who joined the McDougald clan some time prior to 1388 (the year of the death of the last McDougald Lord of Lorne). The Carmichael Highlanders appear to have always lived on the island of Lismore, a part of Appin, which is 10½ miles long by 1 to 2 miles wide and lies in Loch Linnhe near the Appin shore. Its name comes from "leis," a garden, and "mor," meaning great, probably because of the fertility of the soil. It was used from about the fifth century as a monastery and religious center by the Roman Catholic church, the second to be established in Scotland, Iona island being the first. Lismore was the seat of the Bishops of the Isles for several centuries and later was the seat of the Bishops of Argyle. There is mention of members of the Carmichael family as residents there in Scottish records during the period 1700 to the British census of 1910. A letter from the pastor of the Presbyterian church there states that there are no members of the family there now, and all local records of residents prior to about 1830 have been removed to Edinburgh. It has been ascertained that there were no parish records prior to about 1750, and very incomplete records prior to about 1830, so all effort to get further information concerning the early history of the Carmichael emigrants was abandoned. The relationship between the several members of the family that emigrated to North Carolina, therefore, cannot be definitely determined, nor can the family names of some of the wives of the emigrants be ascertained. There is nothing in any available record or family tradition to indicate that members of the Highlander Carmichael families lived anywhere but Lismore.

JACOBIN REBELLIONS—GLENCOE

The principal branch of the family in the Lowlands appear to have been supporters of the Covenant. The Carmichael church became Presbyterian and adopted the Covenant about 1637, and members of the family are mentioned as among the supporters of Argyle against Montrose and in other wars of the Covenant in its support. One member was in the group that killed Cardinal Beaton when his treatment of the Scottish Protestants became intolerable. The Highland Carmichaels, however, appear to have taken part in the Wars of the Covenant with their clan, which was always on the side of the Royal Stuart family. The basic principle of the clan system included the Law of Tanistry, under which the succession to the throne was limited to the male line and because of this the

Highland Clans supported the efforts of the Stuart contenders of the direct male line to the British throne in 1689, 1715 and 1745. Following the "Rising" of 1689 under Bonnie Dundee, the infamous massacre of Glencoe took place in 1692, in which a body of British troops under the command of the son of the Duke of Argyle, who having been given shelter for his command during a blizzard, in the castle of Glencoe, the seat of the small McDonald Clan of Glencoe adjacent to Appin, murdered McIan, the chief, and all the inmates of the castle. The British government disavowed responsibility for his act, but it developed later that it was done by an order in the name of the King, which included for destruction not only Glencoe but Appin and other small clans in that vicinity, and which if it had been fully carried out as directed would have made this history unnecessary, as there would have been no descendants of the Highland Carmichaels to write about.

CULLODEN-APPIN STEWART FAMILIES

The Union of England and Scotland into the Kingdom of Great Britain was effected in 1707, by which Scotland lost its separate Parliament and government. The Highlanders were much opposed to this and supported efforts of the exiled male line of the royal Stuart family in "Risings" or rebellions in 1715 and in 1745, both of which were unsuccessful. We find mention of the Carmichaels in both of these conflicts in which they participated as members of the Appin Stewart Clan. This Clan furnished a regiment numbering about 400 men to the army of Prince Charles Stuart in 1745, about 360 of which were in the battle of Culloden in 1746, where the Scottish army was terribly defeated. It was while fleeing from the British troops after this battle that Prince Charles was assisted in escaping by the famous Flora McDonald, who later emigrated to North Carolina and was for a number of years a resident, with her family, of Cumberland county, near Fayetteville. The Appin regiment had 92 of its 360 members killed at Culloden, among them 7 Carmichaels. The names of those of the regiment killed are recorded on a tablet placed on the ruins of the Appin church, and the families represented are as follows: Stewart, Carmichael, Colquhoun (Calhoun), Combich, Livingstone, Livingston, McCombich, McKinlay, MacLae, Maclay, Maclea, Macleay, Macmichael, blood septs (members of the clan family); and MacLaurin, McCall, MacCormack, MacInnis, MacIntyre, and Buchanan, members of other clans but adherent septs or followers of the Chief of the Appin Stewart Clan. Of these the Carmichaels, MacCalls, MacLaurins, MacIntyres and Livingstons appear to have lived on Lismore Island. Among the more noted natives of Lismore are Dr. David Livingston, the African explorer, and Rev. Dr. John (Ian) MacLaurin, preacher and author, both members of the families mentioned above. It is interesting to note here that most of the names on the Appin regiment death roll are found in each of the two localities where the Appin immigrants settled; in Richmond county, N. C., and in

upper Marion and Marlboro counties, S. C., which indicates that this group of immigrants included members of substantially all the families of the clan and that they kept well together in their new homes in America.

BREAKING UP OF THE CLANS

The members of the clans that took part in the "Rising" of 1745 and the battle of Culloden were subjected to the most horrible treatment ever given a vanquished people by a civilized government. Every effort was made to exterminate men, women and children, and the only reason that this did not fully succeed was the difficulty in finding the victims who had taken refuge in the caves and other hiding places in the wild, rugged mountains of the Highlands, where many perished from hunger and exposure. The British government was determined to destroy the Highland Clan System and no means was considered too brutal or horrible to accomplish this. The lands of the offending clans were seized and apportioned among those that had been loyal to the King, and many restrictions were imposed, such as the death penalty for wearing the Highland dress, for composing and teaching patriotic songs by the Highland bards, and others of similar effect, having for their purpose the destruction of the clan spirit.

After Culloden the members of the offending clans were required to pay exorbitant rents for the use of former clan lands which they had used and considered their own for hundreds of years, and were subjected to many other burdensome restrictions, economic and otherwise, imposed for the purpose of destroying the clan spirit, with the result that the conditions of life for such of the people as had been spared in the wholesale butchery following Culloden became intolerable.

EMIGRATION TO NORTH CAROLINA

About this time Gabriel Johnson, Governor of the Royal Province of North Carolina, a Scottish Highlander, who had used the Lowland form of his name, Johnson instead of the Highland form, "McIan," was in London on business of his office with the King, who was not aware that he was a Highlander and in full sympathy with his fellow Scots. When the King referred to the difficulties he was having with the Scottish Highlander Clans, Governor Johnson suggested that these rebel Highlanders be sent to North Carolina where he would provide homes for them so that they would give no further trouble. This solution of a vexing problem met with instant approval of the King, who at once took steps to carry it into effect, with the result that about 1747 a great migration of Scottish Highlanders began to the valley of the Cape Fear river in North Carolina, which continued, except for the interruption by the American Revolution (1775 to about 1787) until after the end of the century, and reached a total of between 20 and 30 thousands of the flower

of the Scottish Clans that were in rebellion in 1745-6. The number is estimated at 5,000 in 1753 and at 15,000 at the outbreak of the Revolution.

There is little or no record of this movement. Except during the year 1774-6 no record was made by the British Government of emigrant ships, dates and ports of departure and destination, lists of passengers, etc., and none at all by the North Carolina colonial government. The same is true with respect to emigrants after the Revolution. The State of North Carolina made no record, and the U. S. Government did not begin making record of immigrants until many years after this movement was over. Many of these arriving after the war, came individually or in small family groups, by way of Charleston and Northern ports.

FIRST SCOTTISH HIGHLANDER SETTLEMENTS IN NORTH CAROLINA

A small settlement of Scottish Highlanders was made at Cross Creek (later called Campbellton, now Fayetteville, N. C.) on the Cape Fear river early in the 18th century, exact date unknown, said to have been composed of refugees from Glencoe, after the massacre of 1692. The first definite record of this settlement is that it was there in 1729 when the boundary line between the Royal Colonies of North and South Carolina was first located. No record was found giving names of members of this group.

A considerable addition to this settlement was made in 1739, composed mostly of Scottish Highlanders. The names of those in this group that received grants of land is of record and does not include any Carmichaels. There is a tradition that the first of the family to come to North Carolina was in 1729, but the writer has not been able to verify it from any records. The date corresponds to the record of the Glencoe settlement, and Lismore, the home of the Highlander Carmichaels, is but a few miles from Glencoe, so the tradition is not at all improbable.

The next Scottish Highlander immigrants to come to the Cape Fear river valley was after the battle of Culloden, following the arrangement made by Governor Gabriel Johnson referred to above. This movement continued, except during the Revolution, for more than half a century, the majority of the total of almost 30,000 immigrants arriving during the periods 1747-1753, 1770-75 and 1787-1800. Those of the first period came as a direct result of the rebellion of 1745-6, the others were due to economic conditions principally.

IMMIGRATION RECORDS

The first record bearing on the Carmichael family migration is a paragraph in the Scots Magazine for October, 1773, in which it is noted that a ship had left Fort William, a port on Loch Linnhe in the Highlands of Scotland, September 1, 1773, carrying 425 emigrants from a number of the smaller clans in that vicinity to North

Carolina. These clans were enumerated and included the Appin Stewart Clan, of which the island of Lismore, the home of the Carmichael family is a part. It was stated that this was only one of a number of similar shiploads that had departed for the same destination in the preceding months, that the departing emigrants were of the best and most desirable of the inhabitants of Scotland, who were forced by economic conditions to leave the country to which they were all so devoted. The comment closed with regret that no remedy had been found for the deplorable economic conditions that were driving away thousands of the best people in Scotland.

No record is available giving names of emigrants or name of ship, but other evidence shows that there were probably several members of the family in this group.

The British Government appears to have become concerned about the seriousness of this movement about this time and on December 8 of that year the British Secretary of the Treasury directed customs officials to report for all persons that took passage from the United Kingdom, names, ages, quality, occupation, employment, former residence, reasons for emigrating, name of vessel and master, and ports of departure and destination. This was done during 1774-5-6, and was probably discontinued because of cessation of emigration during the Revolution. The public records office of Great Britain contains records of many thousands who emigrated during these three years, and show the distressing economic conditions that caused the movement. That part of these records that apply to the Carolinas has recently been published in the North Carolina Historical Review (Jan. and April, 1934), and includes names of the Carmichael family as follows: Ship "Jupiter" of Lorne, Samuel Brown, Master, for Wilmington, N. C., sailed Sept. 4. 1775:

Donald Carmichael, age 22, Appin.
Evan Carmichael, age 40, Appin; Margaret, his wife, age 38; Archibald, his son, age 14; Allan, his son, age 12; Katherine, his daughter, age 3. (R)
Christian Carmichael, age 14, Appin.
Dougald Carmichael, age 55, Appin; Mary, his wife, age 55; Archibald Colquhoun, her son, age 22; Ann Colquhoun, her daughter, age 20. (J)
Archibald Carmichael, age 26, Lismore; Mary, his wife, age 26; Katherine, his daughter, age 7. (A)

The passenger list of the Jupiter contained 136 persons, 86 of whom were from Appin. It will be noted that some of the Carmichaels on the list gave Appin as their residence and others gave Lismore, which is a part of Appin. It is believed, however, that most if not all of them were from Lismore.

The reasons for emigrating state that the farmers were forced by the landlords to quit their lands by prohibitive rents, or to make room for grazing sheep herds, and that they could no longer make

enough to sustain themselves and their families. All of them expressed a great reluctance to leave their much loved country and were doing so only as an alternative to starving.

The names of passengers on the Jupiter from Appin and Lismore included Carmichael, Stewart, McCole (McCall), McInish (McInnis), Black, Colquhoun (Calhoun), McIntire (McIntyre), McLaren (McLaurin), McDonald, McCallum.

CROSS CREEK, CAMPBELLTON, FAYETTEVILLE, N. C.

The Highlander immigrants arriving in North Carolina landed at Wilmington on the Cape Fear river. From here they made their way, usually by river, to Cross Creek (Fayetteville), located on the river about 100 miles from Wilmington in direct line, but much farther by way of the river. There was already a Highlander settlement there, but the country generally was virgin forest, untouched by white men, with no roads, and the immigrants used flat boats, rafts and other form of craft available and suitable for use on the river to move their families and meager effects to their new home. From Fayetteville the settlement spread out, and by 1800 covered an area extending about 50 miles in all directions, including portions of Marion, Marlboro and Chesterfield counties in South Carolina. The later arrivals therefore had a considerable distance to go after reaching Fayetteville before reaching their new homes. There they had to provide shelter and hew their livelihood from the primeval forests, and when it is considered that most of them had left Scotland only after being reduced to dire condition of poverty, with little or no equipment and no resources, the difficulties of their situation may in some measure be understood.

CUMBERLAND AND RICHMOND COUNTIES, NORTH CAROLINA

The territory in North Carolina covered by this settlement was in Bladen county, which originally included all of Western North Carolina and all of the present state of Tennessee. The part of this territory with which this record is concerned is Cumberland County, formed from Bladen territory about 1755, and Richmond County, formed about 1779. Scotland County, formed a few years ago, includes the part of Richmond County in which the subjects of this record lived.

The first Carmichaels to arrive settled in Cumberland County. About 1784 some of them moved to Richmond County, and immigrants of the family arriving after that date settled there. The first of the family to settle in Marion County, S. C., was about 1794, after which the majority of the family in Richmond moved there during the period 1795-1815. Many of the family remaining in Richmond moved to states of the South and Southwest in the period 1820-1860.

There was at that time no method of renewing the fertility of cultivated soil, and when the virgin productivity of the land was

exhausted, new land was brought under cultivation. As a consequence the settlers were usually looking for new and more productive land, and this caused them to change location, and accounts for some of the moves. Also, the Richmond County location was not convenient for marketing the products of their farms, there were no railroads, or streams on which to transport such commodities as they could produce to points where they could be sold, and the only source from which they could secure the small amount of money they required for taxes, purchase of lands, and necessary supplies that they could not produce, was by sale of livestock that could be driven through forests.

MARION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA

About 1794 there arrived from Scotland a member of the family, Dougald Carmichael, known as "Commodore" Dougald, son of Archibald who had arrived in 1775. Dougald had been left in Scotland to become a shipscraftsman, a trade which he followed for a time in the shipyards of Glasgow and which he wished to turn to account after he joined his father in Richmond County. But there were no suitable streams in or near the settlement and he settled on Little Pee Dee river in Marion (now Dillon) County, S. C., about six miles southeast of the town of Dillon, where he built flatboats and other craft suitable for use on that stream. The outlet of the stream is at Georgetown, S. C., where a market was found for timber, tar and the salable products of the farm that could be floated down the river, and where iron, steel and other necessary commodities that could not be secured from the forests nor produced on the farm could be procured and transported on poled boats up the river.

Due to difficulties of transportation and remoteness of markets, the settlement was practically self-sustaining. All houses were built of logs and all furniture, all implements, including plows, vehicles and saddles, most of the tools, including kitchen equipment, all clothing, shoes, hats and bedding, were made at home or in the immediate community, and practically all of the materials used in the manufacture of these articles and commodities were produced on the farm or secured from the forest. Every community had facilities and artisans for the work of blacksmiths, tailors, hatters, coopers, carpenters, furniture makers, basket makers, potters, wheelwrights, millwrights, shoemakers, harness-makers, and each farm had facilities for seamstresses, carding, spinning and weaving flax, cotton and wool into cloth, for dairying, cheese-making, and for curing and preserving fruits, vegetables, cereals and meats for use in the non-producing seasons. Leather was tanned from the hides and skins of domestic and wild animals. The latter also supplied the fur required for making hats, and each farm produced its own wool. Nearly every family had one or more members skilled in some of these arts and crafts, and in many instances the craft designation became a part of the given name of the individual when it was necessary for dis-

tinguishing between two with the same name. Instances of this are, Hatter John Carmichael, Tailor Daniel Carmichael, Blacksmith Dougald Carmichael.

CARMICHAELS IN AMERICA, 1790

The following extracts from the U. S. Census of 1790 (for all states except Delaware, Georgia, New Jersey and Virginia, the records of which were destroyed when the British burned the Capitol in 1814) and from the state census of Virginia, 1782, show by states the names of heads of Carmichael families, and for each such head of family, the county in which located and the number of persons in the family.

Maryland—Mary Carmichael, Kent, 3; Richard B. Carmichael, Queen Anne, 6.

New York—Charles Carmichael, Albany, 4; John Carmichael, Albany, 7; James Carmichael, Montgomery, 3 (?); John Carmichael, Ulster, 6.

North Carolina—Daniel Carmichael, Cumberland, 8; John Carmichael, Cumberland, 7; Graziel Carmichael, Moore, 6; Archibald Carmichael, Richmond, 8; Daniel Carmichael, Richmond, 11; Daniel Carmichael, Richmond, 5; Dougald Carmichael, Richmond, 7; Dougald Carmichael, Richmond, 4; Hugh Carmichael, Richmond, 5; *Dunevan Carmi*cal*, Caswell, 1.

Pennsylvania—John Carmichael, Allegheny, 5; Mrs. Carmichael, Chester, 5; William Carmichael, Lancaster, 3; John Carmichael, Mifflin, 11; James Carmichael, Huntingdon, 5; James Carmichael, Washington, 7; John Carmichael, Washington, 3; Jean Carmichael, Washington, 1.

South Carolina—Roley Carmichael, Richland, 4; Elinor Carmichael, Abbeville, 6; James Carmichael, Orangeburg, 8.

Virginia—Archibald Carmichael, Halifax, 5; John Carmichael, Halifax, 7; Rhoderick Carmichael, Halifax, 4; John Carmichael, Halifax, 8; John Carmichael, Princess Anne (Branch pct), 2; *John Carmi*cal*, Princess Anne, (Blackwater pct), 2.

SOURCE OF CARMICHAEL IMMIGRANTS

While the original source of all persons bearing the Carmichael name (including Carmical) was Lanarkshire, the routes by which those listed in the census records of 1790 (or their immigrant ancestors) reached America was varied. The largest group of the family came as part of the great Ulster Scots migration, and the next group in importance was part of the Scottish Highlander migration to North Carolina, 1747-1800, which has already been described herein.

---

*Note spelling of "Carmi*cal*." These are descendants of the same ancestors as those whose name is spelled "Carmi*chael*." The difference in spelling is said to be due to a family row.

Other direct migrations of Scottish Highlanders to America include: (1) The disastrous Darien Scheme to colonize the Isthmus of Darien (Panama) about 1695, in which most of the Highlander immigrants lost their lives, and very few reached the North American colonies; (2) the Glencoe settlement at Cross Creek (Fayetteville, N. C.) prior to 1729; (3) the Scottish Highlander settlement that General Oglethorpe placed at the mouth of the Altamaha river about 1731 (Darien, in McIntosh County) to protect the Georgia colony from the Spaniards in Florida; (4) a second colony of Scottish Highlanders at Cross Creek, 1739; two settlements of Scottish Highlanders in New York in the valleys of the Hudson (5) and the Mohawk (6) rivers in the region about Albany, N. Y. There were also Scottish Highlander Colonies in Canada not considered herein. There is no record of any member of the Carmichael family among those that settled in America under the Darien Scheme; as part of the Georgia Highlanders, or of the two early Cross Creek (Fayetteville colonies. The census of 1790 shows a number of Carmichael families in the area of the two New York Scottish Highlander settlements, but as this area also received many of the Ulster Scots settlers, the information available is not sufficient to determine to which group these families belong.

THE ULSTER SCOTS

The causes of the migration of the Cape Fear Valley groups of Scottish Highlanders has been discussed elsewhere in the foregoing pages. There had been many Ulster Scots immigrants to America before 1700, but conditions which arose soon after that time caused tens of thousands of them to seek homes in America. This movement continued until the outbreak of the American Revolution, at which time the Ulster Scots and descendants in the American Colonies numbered more than 800,000, more than a fourth of the total white population.

This great migration was caused by the efforts of the British government to compel the Ulster Scots Presbyterians to conform to the Church of England. King James I, in carrying out his religious reformation policies about 1600, seized the estates and ejected the Irish population from the area in Northern Ireland known as Ulster, and repopulated the vacated territory with selected Protestants from the interior or England and Scotland, mostly from the latter, and took drastic steps to prevent the new population from mixing with the neighboring Irish population. These measures were very effective, and the Ulster Scots are today as purely Scottish as the people of Scotland itself. The term "Scotch-Irish" loosely used by inaccurate writers to designate the Ulster Scots has created the entirely erroneous impression that they are an actual mixture of Scots and Irish, which has no foundation in fact.

A Scottish Highlander settlement was made in the territory of Ulster about 1400 by members of the great McDonald Clan, which occupied the Western Isles and highlands of Scotland opposite

Ulster. In the two hundred years that elapsed before King James I replaced the Irish in Ulster with Protestants, this Scottish colony, assisted by the parent McDonald Clan in Scotland, had almost continuous conflict with their Irish neighbors, and there appears to have been no time in the history of the Ulster Scots when conditions were favorable for any very extensive mixing with the Irish.

This original colony of Scottish Highlanders and the large increments of Highlanders to the Ulster population during 140 years of wars in Scotland (1600-1740) gave the Scottish Highlanders a large preponderance in the Ulster population which made them the dominant element. Their characteristics are evident in the later history of the Ulster people, particularly among hundreds of thousands of them that were in America at the time of the American Revolution.

THE ULSTER SCOT MIGRATION TO AMERICA

Soon after the union of England and Scotland in 1707, under which Scotland lost its separate government, the British government passed several laws designed to replace the Scottish church, which was Presbyterian, by the Church of England, which was Episcopal, and provided drastic penalties for those not conforming to the latter church. The Ulster Scots were strong in their Presbyterian faith and would not stand for any interference with their religious worship. Attempts to enforce these utterly stupid laws resulted in wholesale emigration to America, a movement that continued until the outbreak of the Revolutionary War, in which vast numbers of the very best people moved to America. They carried with them a deep hatred of the British government because of the cruel wrongs they had suffered, and it was in this feeling that the American Revolution was conceived, nurtured and brought into being. It is not generally realized that it was largely through the untiring efforts of the Ulster Scots and their descendants that the war was fought and brought to a successful conclusion. In the dark period of the war the Ulster Scots were practically the only supporters of the cause in the field.

ULSTER SCOTS SETTLEMENTS

The Ulster Scots immigrants landed mostly at Boston, Newcastle (Delaware), and Charleston, and settled throughout the interior of New England, central New York, New Jersey, Delaware, the western two-thirds of Pennsylvania, Northern, Eastern Shore and Western Maryland, Central and Western Virginia, most of North Carolina and all except the coastal section of South Carolina and Georgia. Later these people and their descendants crossed the mountains and settled West Virginia, Kentucky and Tennessee. Their descendants form a very considerable part of the population of the Gulf states and many of the states of the West.

CARMICHAELS IN THE CAROLINAS, 1790

The substantially complete list of heads of Carmichael families in the United States in 1790, given in the above quoted extract from census records, show three families in South Carolina and ten families (including one Carmi*cal*) in North Carolina. The 1782 state census of Virginia (extract quoted above) shows six Carmichael families in that state, four in Halifax County and two (including one Carmi*cal*) in Princess Anne County. Both of these counties border on North Carolina. The South Carolina families were in Richland, Abbeville and Orangeburg counties. The family in Orangeburg County is said to have been part of the Cape Fear Valley group of Scottish Highlander immigrants. The Abbeville County family is known to have been a part of the Ulster Scottish immigrants, referred to above, and the Richland family is believed to have been a part of that same group. Of the North Carolina families, six were in Richmond County, two in Cumberland County, one in Moore County, and one (Carmi*cal*) in Caswell County, which is adjacent to Halifax County, Va. Those in Richmond and Cumberland counties are definitely of the Cape Fear group, and the family in Moore County is believed to also belong to that group, although there is no information available concerning it. The Caswell County family was undoubtedly a part of the Halifax County, Va., group, and the latter were part of the great Ulster Scots migration.

No effort has been made to determine the connection between the Scottish Highlander immigrant Carmichael families of the Cape Fear Valley and the Carmichael families shown by census records of 1790 in Maryland, Pennsylvania and New York. Those of Highlander descent were directly or indirectly from Appin or Lismore. Most of those in the states of Maryland, Pennsylvania, New York, New Jersey, and possibly Delaware, appear to have been a part of the great Ulster Scots Migration (1700-1775), but there may have been among them some that came directly from Appin and Lismore following the Jacobin Rebellion of 1745.

In collecting information some Carmichaels were found that have not been identified as connected with the original settlements in the Carolinas. Some of these are probably from the Cape Fear group, and others are from the Ulster Scots group.

RELIGION

The original Carmichael Highlander immigrants that settled in North and South Carolina were all Presbyterian in religion, but many of their descendants in other states are members of other denominations. The Lowlander branch of the family was among the first in Scotland to become Covenanters, the Carmichael church in Lanark Presbytery joined the Covenanters in 1638, and there is mention of members of the family as Covenanters in the religious wars that followed. Descendants of that branch are usually Presbyterian, but many are members of the Episcopal and other churches.

Part of the Highland branch of the family did not become Presbyterians until later for the reason that the Wars of the Covenant were complicated with the support of the efforts of the Stuart family to regain the throne, and the Highlander Carmichaels, being hereditary members of the Appin Stewart Clan, gave their first allegiance, along with all other Stewart descendants, to the House of Stuart, without regard to the side of the religious war to which it took them. As a result they supported the Earl of Montrose, himself one of the original Covenanters and member of the commission that prepared and promulgated the Covenant of 1637, in his campaigns for King Charles I against the Covenanters under the Duke of Argyle, which corresponded to the Puritans in England under Cromwell. The first Presbyterian church in Appin was established in 1660, the first on the island of Lismore was in 1719. The only church on the island now is Presbyterian, but there are some Episcopal and Roman Catholic churches in other parts of Appin.

LITTLE PEE DEE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

It was after the Revolution before there was any considerable effort to establish churches in the area occupied by the Highlanders. The group of these people on the Little Pee Dee river in Marion County, S. C., were dependent for many years for church service on Ashpole Presbyterian church, about one mile north of Rowland, N. C., established about 1790. This was very inaccessible to the Little Pee Dee group due to distance and lack of roads, but it appears to have been well attended by these devout, serious-minded Scots. The services for many years were in Gaelic and in most of the churches continued to be partly in that language until as late as the Civil War. About 1800 efforts were made to provide church services at a more convenient point for the Little Pee Dee group, and while occasional services were held at private homes of members of the group, no church organization was established until 1828 when Little Pee Dee Presbyterian church was organized and established in a building constructed of logs, located about one mile east of Campbell's bridge on the Little Pee Dee river, and about seven miles southeast of Dillon, S. C. It was organized by Rev. Duncan McIntyre, a nephew of Archibald Carmichael (A), son of Dougald McIntyre and of Christian Carmichael (E), who died in Lismore about 1819. Her husband and four sons came to South Carolina in 1821-2 and settled among the group of his Carmichael kinsmen about five miles northeast of Dillon, S. C. One of the sons was a divinity student under the Presbytery of Lorne, and was transferred to the Presbytery of Fayetteville, N. C., under the direction of which he completed education in theology. His first work was in that Presbytery, and he was instrumental in effecting the organization of the Little Pee Dee church in 1828, which organization is still in a church built in 1849, about three miles north of the original building. Practically all of the members of this church since its establishment have been Carmichaels or Carmichael descendants. It was the sec-

ond Presbyterian church established in South Carolina east of Great Pee Dee river and was the nucleus of the churches of this denomination in that area. When first organized it had about fifty members and one ruling elder, Malcolm Carmichael (C3), who moved to Georgia about 1831 and to Dale County, Alabama, about 1840. The early church records, except brief references in records of higher organizations of the church, cannot be located and are believed to be lost. The church was for the first years of its existence part of the Fayetteville Presbytery in North Carolina, and about 1840 was transferred to Harmony Presbytery in South Carolina, and from about 1846 the church records are fairly complete. In the history of the South Carolina Synod it is stated that the ruling elders of the church during the 1830's were Daniel Carmichael (D3), Archibald Carmichael (D5) and Michael Carmichael (D9). In 1846 as shown by church records the elders were Michael Carmichael (D9) and Archibald Buie, and the following have been added since, to include the present date: Neil McDuffie, 1852 (married Mary Ann Carmichael (B111); Daniel W. Carmichael (D12), 1852; Archibald Carmichael (A21), 1854; Neil C. Carmichael (B15), 1860; Edward D. Carmichael (A222), 1867; Joseph McIntyre (E14), 1874, (married Emmeline Carmichael (A212); Archibald B. Carmichael (A213), 1882; Duncan D. Carmichael (A314), 1882; James P. Carmichael (A227); Jefferson D. McIntyre (A3112) (married Lucinda Carmichael (A367); Peter M. Stewart (married Carmichael descendant, Orilla McIntyre (A3115); J. R. Regan (married Emma Carmichael (A3144); Julius Ray; Monroe McIntyre (A3672). From this list it will be noted that this church is very closely identified with the Carmichael family, as they were represented in the entire membership in about the same proportion as is shown for the ruling elders.

The church lost more than half of its membership twice through emigration to the South and Southwest, 1830-36 and 1845-57. This movement as it affected the Carmichael family is referred to in more detail elsewhere in the record. The history of the Presbyterian church in South Carolina shows Archibald and Daniel Carmichael elders of the 1830-40. The records of the church show that Archibald (A21, Sheriff) became an elder 1854, and could not have been the Archibald mentioned in the church history. The only possible persons that could have been meant were Daniel (D4) and Archibald (D5), but there are no local records identifying these as church heads.

The Presbyterian churches with which early members of the Carmichael family in Richmond County, N. C., were identified were Red Bluff, in Marlboro County, S. C., and Laurel Hill, in Richmond (now Scotland) County, N. C. The "Red Bluff" congregation moved its place of worship across the State line to Richmond County and changed the name to "Smyrna" some years after its establishment. The very interesting sketches of these two churches, with notes on some of the cemeteries in which early members of the Carmichael

family were buried, which appear below, were prepared by Miss Nancy A. Jones, Laurinburg, N. C., one of the Carmichael descendants (K1221).

LAUREL HILL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

Laurel Hill Presbyterian church is on Jordans Creek about five miles above Laurinburg, N. C., off the highway and a little south of the center of Scotland County. Before there was a church at Laurel Hill there were three points in the community where there was occasional preaching by Revs. Messrs. Smiley, Lindsay and McIntyre. One of these was four miles northeast, one three south, and one at the present location. The first pastor called to preach was Rev. John Gillespie in 1797, and he resigned in 1801. When Rev. Malcolm McNair was pastor he wished to have one preaching place, and the people compromised by building the church at Laurel Hill. He preached there nineteen years, until his death in 1822, and is buried in the McFarland cemetery across the road. He was a half brother of Hon. Duncan McFarland. Other churches served by Rev. Malcolm McNair were Centre, Ashpole and Red Bluff. The first church building was of logs, and after a few years the congregation had increased and a frame building was erected. The third building was finished in 1856, and being in use for more than seventy-five years is in a good state of repair, and together with the community hut is entirely adequate for the needs of the congregation. The gallery was used for the slave members of the congregation. When Sherman's Army camped at Laurel Hill in 1865 the soldiers damaged the building some—wrote in the pulpit Bible and cut off the tassels on the pulpit and put them on their horses' bridles. They burned the McFarland home which had been used by the preacher until a few months before.

Some of the preachers who have served Laurel Hill longest are Rev. Archibald McQueen, who served with great acceptance from 1830 to 1841, when his ministration was terminated by his marriage to his deceased wife's sister, which was against the Confession of Faith. He was a man of superior intellect and had practiced law and medicine before he was ordained to preach.

Rev. James P. McPherson began his ministry in 1856 and continued until he resigned in 1867. To him the church owes the preservation of the records of the church from 1815 to 1860.

In 1871 Rev. A. N. Ferguson began his ministry and continued until his death thirty-five years later. In 1879 he wrote a brief history of the church, which was copied in the Session book. He said that the congregation is composed of Scotch descendants and a few natives of Scotland. The following were some of the family names common in the congregation: Currie, Buchanan, Carmichael, Fairly, Gillis, Lytch, Lee, Monroe, Malloy, McBryde, McArn, McIntosh, McLean, McNeil, McNair, McMillan, Patterson, Prince, Stewart, Show, Stalker. Some of the original families when the church was first organized were McFarland, McKinnon, McLauchlin, Buchanan, Mc-

Laurin, McMillan, McNeil, McNair, Williams. The present pastor of the church, Rev. G. B. Kirkpatrick, has prepared and published "Historical Sketches of Laurel Hill and Smyrna Presbyterian Churches."

One of the outstanding men of what is now Scotland County in the early days was Duncan McFarland. He lived at Laurel Hill church and owned thousands of acres in this and adjoining counties. He was the first congressman to go from this section to Washington. He began his first term March 4, 1805. He rode horseback from Laurel Hill to Washington and the first bill he introduced was to provide for a bridle path between Laurel Hill church and the capitol. He got the idea that Laurel Hill church was going to become the center of the world. He believed that a great city would grow up there that would eventually rival London and New York. Mail was brought by stage coach on the New York to New Orleans stage route to Laurel Hill where there was a post office. Quite a lot of mail came to this point to be distributed on star routes, one of which went to Marion Court House in South Carolina via Stewartsville.

One of the interesting events of early days was the Scotch fair, which was held each spring and fall, one-fourth mile south of Laurel Hill church. The first fair was held in 1783 and continued until 1873. The fair was begun when there was no railroad in the world and no steamboat. Goods from foreign points were brought into the interior of the country to the head of navigation on the rivers in small boats. The nearest inland port was Cheraw in South Carolina, on the Pee Dee river, and the other river port was Fayetteville, N. C., on the Cape Fear river. It was chartered by the State of North Carolina to run as long as the water in Jordan's creek runs. Covered wagons came from mountains with apples and other produce. There tanners with their leathers, hatters with their hats, tailors and shoemakers, those who had wool to sell, the gingerbread women with her cakes came to sell. Horse racing was a major diversion, there were booths for betting, booths for sale of wine, whiskey, cakes and other food. There was not a kerosene lamp in the county when the fair was abolished in 1873. The only light was from lightwood fires built on elevated scaffolds on which soil was placed to keep it from burning. In 1873 Rev. A. N. Ferguson circulated a petition to the General Assembly and had the fair abolished. The only buildings now at Laurel Hill are the church, community hut and manse. The land is used for farming.

* * * * * *

The following roll of church members was prepared by a committee and adopted by the Session in March, 1860. It is incomplete in several respects:

John Carmichael
Mrs. Catherine Carmichael

Miss Christian Carmichael
Miss Ann Eliza Carmichael (Mrs. Huckabee)
Miss Mary Carmichael
Mrs. John W. Carmichael, admitted 1888
Alphonas Carmichael, admitted 1890

Baptisms: The following baptisms are copied from an old book of records which was used as a register for Laurel Hill, Centre, Ashpole and Red Bluff, and also from a register kept afterwards by the Clerk of Session of Laurel Hill. These records are supposed to be incomplete, but it is now too late to supply dficiencies—

Mary Carmichael daughter of John and Catherine baptised 1832
Ann Eliza Carmichael daughter of John and Catherine baptised 1836
John W. Carmichael son of Duncan and Mary Carmichael baptised 1858

These are Duncan Carmichael's descendants who lived east of Laurinburg on the road to Maxton. They kept their membership at Laurel Hill church until after Rev. A. N. Ferguson's death in 1906. This John Carmichael was known as Red John. These Carmichaels are Presbyterians and have their membership at Laurinburg.

SMYRNA PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

Smyrna church is located in the southeast corner of Scotland County, about one mile from the South Carolina line and the same distance from the Robeson County line, on the west side of Leith's creek on Stewartsville road. The name of Smyrna church was once Red Bluff and was located on the west bank of Little Pee Dee river in Marlboro County six miles southwest of the present location. It was probably the oldest church in South Carolina east of Great Pee Dee. It was organized by Scottish settlers who came from the Cape Fear settlement. At that time (1802) Rev. Colin Lindsay was preaching there. He was born in Scotland in 1744. A well-known story in this section is that six years before the birth of Mr. Lindsay, the woman who was to be his mother became very ill and was thought to be dead. She was buried near her home. Just after dark grave-robbers came to get a valuable ring from her finger. When they began to cut her finger consciousness returned. The robbers fled in terror and she returned to her home. Rev. Colin Lindsay migrated to America in 1790 when he was 46 years old and identified himself with the Presbytery at Fayetteville. He was suspended three times for too free use of ardent spirits and violent temper. After his last suspension, however, he continued to preach independently of the Presbytery.

In the Great Revival in 1802, which was southwide in its extent, Mr. Lindsay tried to restrain the manifestations of the deep emotion of the revivalists and would preface his sermons with the request

that "the devil's children would remain quiet while God's children hear his word." Rev. Murdoch Murphy, who was in sympathy with the revivalists, was invited to preach to them, and there were two congregations until 1817 when Mr. Lindsay died and the factions came together at the old site. Rev. Malcolm McNair of Laurel Hill church was the next pastor until 1822.

All the Presbyterians living east of Little Pee Dee as far as Laurinburg, Maxton and Midway were members of Red Bluff. They constituted the majority of the membership and wished a more centrally located church. In 1838 the Red Bluff people moved their place of worship into North Carolina, five miles east of the old site, and changed the name to Smyrna. Rev. Archibald McQueen was the pastor in the new location . In 1839 there was a remarkable revival and ninety-five persons were added to the church. Mr. McQueen was pastor until 1841.

In 1860 the session book containing records of the old Red Bluff church down to 1861 was lost or destroyed. The present records only go back to 1861.

The next pastor, who stayed more than two or three years, was Rev. Archibald McQueen, Jr., a nephew of the first preacher by that name. He came in 1861 and remained until 1869. The largest number that ever belonged to Smyrna at one time was in 1864 while he was pastar.

In 1873, after a lapse of thirty years, Laurel Hill and Smyrna were grouped together under the ministry of Rev. A. N. Ferguson, who served as stated supply for thirty-five years until his death in 1906. These two churches have been grouped together ever since.

Some of the family names common in the congregation, 1860: Carmichael, Fairly, Faulks, McCall, Graham, McArthur, McKinnon, McCollum, McDonald, McCormick, Morrison, McQueen, Ray, Stewart, etc.

* * * * * *

The descendants of John Carmichoel, the sailor, called John Ban, were members of Smyrna church. The names of these that were received in the church prior to 1862 are not known. Those received since 1862 are: Margaret Jane Carmichael, Flora Ann Carmichael, Eugenia Carmichael, 1863-1865-1868.

When a Presbyterian church was built at Laurinburg in 1865 the Carmichaels and McIntyres moved their membership there. The Stewarts have their membership at Smyrna. Most all the Carmichaels, McIntyres and Stewarts are Presbyterians. There are a few Methodists. The Lucas and Beam falilies are Baptists.

SOME OF THE CEMETERIES IN THIS SECTION

There is no cemetery at Laurel Hill church except the old McFarland family cemetery.

There was no cemetery at Smyrna at first. The oldest grave there is 1872.

1616332

The families of John Carmichael and his son-in-law, John McIntyre, are buried in the McIntyre cemetery on the Fayetteville and Bennettsville road, except John McIntyre's daughter Mary, who married Henry Stewart and is buried at Stewartsville, and Sarah McIntyre, who married Hugh Lucas and is buried at Blenheim, South Carolina.

Two of the oldest and largest cemeteries nearby are Sutherland and Stewartsville. Sutherland graveyard is on Highway 20, between Laurinburg and Maxton. The oldest grave there was that of Margaret McIntyre, who died in 1797 when she was 32 years old. Some of the emigrants buried there are Neill I. McArn from North Knapdale, Argyleshire, and John Stalker who came from Argyleshire in 1824. There were other emigrants, but it is not written on the tombs.

Stewartsville graveyard is about four miles south of Laurinburg, on the Stewartsville road and is one-fourth mile south of Stewartsville, the house that was built by Hon. James Stewart about 1800 and is now owned by Mr. Harry Malloy. Hon. James Stewart was a member of Congress 1817-1819 and is buried at Stewarsville. Two of his daughters married McQueens and there are several McQueens buried there. One was Rev. Archibald McQueen, Sr., who married a Stewart, Col. James McQueen and others. One of the oldest marked graves is that of Rev. Colin Lindsay, who was pastor of Red Bluff church and was buried 1817. The family of Duncon Carmichael is buried here. There is a Daniel Carmichael buried there, who died 1822 and was 85 years old.* The first burial was that of a Revolutionary soldier who was on his way home from the battlefield, sick, and died at Stewartsville. The earlier burials were laid deep in the earth and logs were often placed over the graves to protect against the ravages of wild beasts, who sometimes dug up bodies. Later, there was a deep ditch, too deep for the animals to cross and too wide for them to take a flying leap across dug around the early graves. Some of the emigrants buried here are: Hugh McLaurin, native of Appin, Argyleshire, emigrated to North Carolina, 1790; Neill McLaurin, Appin; Duncan McCall, Appin; John McCormick, Appin; Norman, Isle of Skye; Sallie McCaskill, Isle of Skye; Col. Donald McQueen and Margaret McQueen, Isle of Skye, 1802; Effie Stalker, Argyleshire; Peter McLaen, Scotland; John and Katherine Kelly, Slate, Scotland. There are other emigrants, but it is not marked on their tombs.

CARMICHAELS IN MARION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA

The first land acquired by State grants in Marion County, S. C., by members of the Carmichael family was by Neil Carmichael (A2)

---

*Author's Note: This appears to be the Daniel under symbol "M" in this record. Other burials of Carmichaels of earlier generations of record in Stewartsville cemetery are: Margaret (H21), Katie (H22), John (H2), Katie (H2), Archibald (H26), Daniel (H25), John (H24).

in 1794, and by his brother Dougald (Commodore) the same year, both on the northeast bank of Little Pee Dee river, about six miles southeast of the town of Dillon, S. C. These two tracts were adjacent, and that of Neil included the site of Little Pee Dee Presbyterian church, also one of the first two Carmichael graveyards (one-half mile northwest of church) where the first burials of members of the family were made in South Carolina.

Commodore Dougald Carmichael (G) came to America a short time before and settled first in Marion County. Daniel Carmichael (C) and Dougald Carmichael (D) acquired lands on Little Pee Dee river a few miles farther down stream in 1797 and 1798, and were established there before 1800. Duncan Carmichael (A3), younger brother of Neil (A2), acquired lands on Bell Swamp, northeast side of Little Pee Dee river, in 1794, and his wife Mary (Monroe) lands on Bear Swamp, northeast of Little Pee Dee river, in 1797. Archibald Carmichael (A) acquired two extensive tracts in the same vicinity in 1802, but did not move to Marion County until about 1810. Another Duncan Carmichael (B1), whose wife was Katherine (A1), daughter of Archibald, sister of Neil (A2) and whose sister Christian (B2) was wife of Neil, acquired lands in 1805 and later about the headwaters of Bear Swamp, about four miles east of Dillon, S. C., and in the same general vicinity as the others mentioned. Duncan (C1) did not move to Marion County until about 1810. Another Dougald Carmichael (J) came from Richmond County prior to 1800 and lived on the east side of Little Pee Dee river, about three miles from the town of Dillon. He had no sons and there is no local record of his family available, other than that older people recall being shown the "Blacksmith Dougald Carmichael Place," located on the old Bear Swamp—Little Pee Dee church road. He was probably one of the group that arrived in 1773, settled first in Cumberland County, N. C., and moved to Richmond County, N. C., 1780-90, and to Marion County, S. C., 1790-1800. Daniel Carmichael (C) acquired lands on both sides of Little Pee Dee river and lived on the southwest side at Carmichael's bridge (named for him), about two miles northwest of Fork, S. C., which town is located on lands of his estate. He and his wife, Katherine Calhoun, are buried in one of the two early Carmichael graveyards, a few hundred yards from Carmichael's bridge on the southwest side of the river.

The lands of Dougald Carmichael (D) adjoined those of Daniel (C) on the northeast side of the river, and his home was about two miles north of the bridge on the stage road, at the old millsite on Bell Swamp. His lands adjoined those of Daniel Carmichael (C) on the south and those of Archibald Carmichael (A) on the northwest. He and his wife, who was Flora Monroe, are buried in the graveyard northwest of Little Pee Dee church referred to above.

RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN CARMICHAEL IMMIGRANTS

While there are no records that show definitely the relationship between the original immigrant heads of Carmichael families, it appears that Archibald (A), Duncan (B), and Daniel (C) were brothers, and that Dougald (D), John (K), and Gilbert (F) were brothers. All of the other immigrant heads of families are understood to have been brothers or first cousins of one of these groups. All of these immigrants were of the same family group in Lismore.

Duncan (B) did not move to Marion County, but died in Richmond, 1784-90. His son, Duncan (B1) moved to Marion County after the 1810 census and died there about 1817. Archibald (A) and his wife moved to Marion County about the same time as his son-in-law Duncan (B1), and in 1820 is shown as the head of a family in the census record of that county. His wife died 1820-30, and in the census record of 1830 he is shown as a member of the family of his daughter Katherine (A1), widow of Duncan (B1), aged between 80 and 90 years. He died before the census of 1840 and with his wife and older members of his descendant families in Marion County is buried in the old Carmichael graveyard, one-half miles northwest of Little Pee Dee church. His son Neil (A2) died in 1809, his son Duncan (A3) in 1836, and his daughter Katherine in 1852. Dougald (G), "Commodore," also his son, but carried in the genealogical table as a separate immigrant because of lack of definite record of the relationship, died about 1830.

CENSUS RECORDS, 1800-1830

Census records of Richmond County, N. C., show in 1800 eight Carmichael families with 46 members; in 1810, seven families with 34 members. In 1820 there were four families with 17 members in Richmond County, N. C., one family with six members in Cumberland County, N. C., and fifteen families with 98 members in Marion County, S. C. In 1830 these figures were: Richmond County: families 4, members 29; Marion County: families 16, members 99. The census record of Cumberland County is not accessible, but it is known from other sources that there was but one Carmichael family in that county in 1830.

MOVEMENT OF THE FAMILY TO THE SOUTH AND SOUTHWEST

The movement of the Carmichaels of Marion County to the West began about 1830 when the familes of John C. Carmichael (C1) (about 1830) and Malcolm Carmichael (C3) (about 1833), his brother, moved to Sumter County, Ga. The families consisted of ten and nine members, respectively. Malcolm later moved with his family to Dale County, Ala., while John C. remained in Georgia, but some of his children later moved to Coffee County, Ala. About 1835 Archibald Carmichael (D5) moved with his family of seven

members to Clarke County, Miss., and has many descendants in that vicinity and other sections, including Texas. The widow and children of "Commodore" Dougald Carmichael (G), who died about 1830, except his daughter, Polly (G1), wife of Daniel McIntyre, moved to Russell County, Ala. There are several of his descendants in Alabama and elsewhere, but not much information about them is available. William Carmichael (A34) moved with his family to Wilcox County, Ala., about 1850 and his numerous descendants in that State and elsewhere. Dougald A. Carmichael (A33), his brother, moved about the same time with his family to Hines County, Miss., and has many descendants in that State, in Tennessee and elsewhere, principally in the vicinity of Utica, Miss. Dougald Carmichael (D6) moved with his family to Arkansas about 1855. He had no sons and it is understood that his daughters never married, and he has no descendants living. Squire Neil Carmichael (D1) purchased the home place of Daniel Carmichael (C) at Carmichael's bridge about 1830 and lived there until he moved with most of his family in 1857 to Gonzales County, Texas. He has many descendants in that State and elsewhere, including those of his children left in South Carolina. The family of John M. Carmichael (D11), his son, moved from Marlboro County, S. C., to Texas in 1885. Margaret Carmichael (Da), who married Alexander Calhoun, moved to Georgia, Alabama or Mississippi about 1835. There is no record available of his family.

Peter Carmichael (Q), shown in census record of Marion County, S. C., in 1820, does not appear there in 1830 or 1840, but a Peter Carmichael is shown in Clarke County, Miss., in 1840 and 1850, and the records of ages, etc., are such as to indicate that they are the same. Another Peter Carmichael with family appears in the 1850 census of Marion County, but there is no local record of either of these families sufficient to trace them. John Carmichael (A35) moved to Alabama or Mississippi about 1850 with his brothers Dougald A. (A33) and William (A34), but there is no further record of him available. The above are substantially all of the members of the family that moved from Marion County to the Southwest before the Civil War.

There was a corresponding movement of members of the family during the same period from Richmond and Cumberland counties, N. C., but little record is available.

FROM RICHMOND COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

The census records of Clarke County, Miss., for 1840 and 1850 show a recond Archibald Carmichael (in addition to D5 mentioned above) born in North Carolina, 1790, probably Richmond County, and not traced to any family in Marion County. Efforts to trace his descendants were not successful.

Archibald Carmichael (K2) moved to Union Parish, La., about 1830.

Hugh Carmichael (K3) moved to Lauderdale, Miss., some time after 1830.

John Carmichael (K1) moved to Rockmart, Ga., before 1828.

Daniel Carmichael (L) moved to Union Church, Miss., about 1830-40.

John Carmichael (M1) moved to Madison County, Fla., about 1840.

Daniel Carmichael (M11) moved to Talladega County, Ala., about 1840. The census record of 1840 for Macon County Ga., shows a Daniel M. Carmichael, age 20-30, and it is thought that these may have been the same.

FROM CUMBERLAND COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

Mary Carmichael McGregor (F1) moved to vicinity of Waco, Texas. Dougald Carmichael (F2) is believed to have moved to Southwest. Neil Carmichael (F41) moved to Austin County, Texas.

Below are some Carmichael families noted in collecting information for the record which have not been traced to their immigrant source:

H. E. Carmichael, San Benito, Texas. Father came from Georgia to Texas; settled near Stockdale; maiden name of sim mother was also Carmichael; came from Mississippi; information not definite enough to indicate whether the immigrant source was the Ulster Scots or the Cape Fear Highlanders.

John Carmichael, shown in Russell County, Ala., census record of 1840 with family. In 1850 this family consisted of: John, age 44, b. SC; Mary, age 41, b SC; Charles, age 15, b SC; Duncan, age 13, b Ala; Caroline, age 7, b Ala; Mary, age 3, b Ala; John, age 2, b Ala. He apparently moved to Alabama about 1836. This family has not been traced.

William Carmichael, S. C., to Coweta County, Ga., 1852. Sons: James L., Newnan, Ga.; William C., Atlanta, Ga. This family is believed to be descended from the Ulster Scots family in Abbeville County, S. C., in 1790.

Mary Ann Abigail Carmichael of Alabama married Michael Carmichael (D57) in 1853, is not traced to any of the Carmichael families in that State and may be from either the Ulster Scots or Cape Fear Highlander Scots.

Immigrant Carmichael Heads of Families

Symbol

A. Archibald Carmichael, born Scotland 1749; arrived North Carolina 1775; Cumberland County, N. C., 1777; Richmond County, N. C., 1784, 1790, 1800, 1810; Marion County, S. C., 1820, 1830.

B. Duncan Carmichael, born Scotland, arrived N. C. probably 1773; Cumberland County, N. C., 1778; Richmond County, 1784.

C. Daniel Carmichael, born Scotland, arrived N. C. about 1792; Richmond County, N. C., 1791; Marion County, S. C., 1820.

D. Dougald Carmichael, born Scotland; in British army during Revolution; Cumberland County, N. C., about 1784; Richmond County, N. C., 1787, 1790; Marion County, S. C., 1797, 1820.

E. Christian (Carmichael) McIntyre, born and died Scotland; husband and children came to Marion County, S. C., 1821.

F. Gilbert Carmichael, born Scotland 1763; arrived N. C. probably 1773; Cumberland County, N. C., 1800, 1810, 1830.

G. Dougald Carmichael, born Scotland about 1768; Richmond County, N. C., about 1793; Marion County, S. C., 1794, 1820.

H. Duncan Carmichael, born Scotland; arrived N. Y. State 1788; Richmond County, N. C., 1797, 1800, 1810, 1814.

J. Dougald Carmichael, born Scotland; arrived N. C. probably 1775; Richmond County, N. C., 1790; also lived in Marion County, S. C., some time between 1790 and 1820. No other record of him or his descendants. This Dougald is possibly the one listed with his family as passengers on the "Jupiter," 1775.

K. John Carmichael, born Scotland, 1755; arrived N. C. probably 1773; Cumberland County, N. C., 1784, 1790; Richmond County, N. C., 1800, 1810, 1820, 1830.

L. Daniel Carmichael, not an immigrant.

M. Daniel Carmichael, born Scotland, 1736; said to have arrived N. C., 1773. Census record of Madison County, Fla., 1850, shows his son John (M1) born Scotland 1777. As immigration from Scotland was suspended during the Revolution, it would appear that Daniel (M) arrived N. C. some time between 1785 and 1790.

N. Daniel Carmichael, born Scotland; arrived N. C. probably 1773; Cumberland County, N. C., 1790; no later record.

P. Hugh Carmichael, born Scotland; arrived N. C. before 1790, (married Margaret Stewart); Richmond County, N. C., 1790; no later record, descendants not identified.

Q. Peter Carmichael, born Scotland 1782; arrived S. C. probably about 1800; Marion County, S. C. 1820; Clark County, Miss., 1840, 1850. Had numerous descendants, not identified.

R. Evan Carmichael, born Scotland; arrived N. C., 1775; no record descendants; 3 children, Archibald, age 14; Allan, age 12; Katherine, age 3.

S. Dougald Carmichael, born Scotland; arrived N. C., 1775; no later record, descendants not identified. It is possbile the Dougalds under (J) and (S) are the same, information available not sufficient to determine.

T. Donald Carmichael, born Scotland; arrived N. C., 1775, age 22. No further record.

U. James Carmichael, in Orangeburg County, S. C., said to have moved there in 1778 from Southeastern North Carolina or Northeastern South Carolina, so was probably part of the group of the family that came from Appin in 1773. Has descendants in Hartford, Ala., with Carmichael name, and in Orangeburg, S. C., under other names. (Information from Mr. W. C. Wolfe, lawyer, Orangeburg, S. C., one of his descendants.)

V. Daniel Carmichael, born Scotland; Richmond County, N. C., 1790, with family of five persons. Not sufficient information available to identify his descendants. He is probably the father of Daniel (L).

Extracts from U. S. Census Records

THE U. S. Census records from 1790 to 1840, inclusive, show, by counties, the names of heads of families and the number of persons in each family, with some information as to their age and sex. Beginning with 1850 the census records show the names of heads and members of families, with age, sex and place of birth of each, also the occupation of the adults. It is necessary to know the county in which a person or family lives to secure this information. There are many Carmichael families whose residences are unknown and it has not been possible, therefore, to secure their census records.

Effort has been made to identify and indicate by symbol some of those named in the census records. The place of birth is given only when it differs from the residence at the time of the census.

RICHMOND COUNTY

1790

(A) Archibald Carmichael, 1 m over 16, 2 m under 16, 5 f. Daniel Carmichael, 1 m over 16, 5 m under 16, 5 f. (V) Daniel Carmichael, 2 m over 16, 3f. (D) Dougald Carmichael, 1 m over 16, 2 m under 16, 4 f. (J) Dougald Carmichael, 1 m over 16, 3 f. (P) Hugh Carmichael, 1 m over 16, 2 m under 16, 1 f.

1800

(A) Archibald Carmichael, 2 m 16-26, 1 m over 45, 2 f 10-16, 1 f over 45. (N) Daniel Carmichael, 1 m over 45, 1 f 10-16, 1 f over 45. Daniel Carmichael, 2 m 16-26, 1 m over 45, 1 f 10-16, 1 f 16-26, 1 f over 45. (V) Daniel Carmichael, 1 m 26-45, 2 f under 10, 1 f 26-45. (H) Duncan Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 2 m 10-16, 1 m over 45, 2 f under 10, 1 f over 45. (P) Hugh Carmichael, 1 m 16-26, 1 m over 45, 1 f over 45. (K) John Carmichael, 1 m under 10, 1 m 10-16, 1 m 26-45, 4 f under 10, 1 f 26-45. (K) John Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 16-26, 1 m over 45, 1 f under 10, 2 f 10-16, 1 f 16-26.

1810

(A) Archibald Carmichael, 1 m over 45, 1 f over 45. Daniel Carmichael, 1 m over 45, 1 f 16-26, 1 f over 45. Daniel Carmichael, 1 m over 45, 1 f 16-26, 1 f over 45. (H) Duncan Carmichael, 1 m under 10, 2 m 16-26, 1 m over 45, 1 f 26-45.

(B1) Duncan Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 3 f under 10, 1 f 26-45. (K) John Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 10-16, 1 m 16-26; 1 m over 45, 1 f under 10, 2 f 10-16, 2 f 16,26, 1 f over 45. John Carmichael, Jr., 1 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 1 f 16-26.

1820

Daniel Carmichael, 1 m over 45, 1 f 26-45, 1 f over 45. Daniel Carmichael, 1 m over 45, 1 f over 45. John Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 2 f under 10, 1 f 26-45. John Carmichael, 3 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 1 f under 10, 1 f 26-45.

1830

Capt. John Carmichael, 1 m under 5, 2 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 40-50, 1 f under 5, 1 f 10-15, 1 f 15-20, 1 f 30-40. (K) John Carmichael, Sr., 1 m under 5, 1 m 20-30, 1 m 70-80, 1 f 5-10, 2 f 20-30, 2 f 30-40, 1 f 60-70. Christian Carmichael, 1 m 70-80, 1 f 70-80. John Carmichael, Jr., 3 m 15-20, 1 m 50-60, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 10-15, 1 f 15-20, 1 f 40-50, 1 f 70-80.

1840

John Carmichael, 1 m 10-15, 2 m 15-20, 2 m 20-30, 1 m 50-60, 1 f under 5, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 10-15, 2 f 20-30, 1 f 40-50. Misses Carmichael, 1 m 10-15, 1 f 15-20, 2 f 30-40, 2 f 40-50. Duncan Carmichael, 1 m 30-40, 1 f 20-30.

1850

John Carmichael 37; (K4) Duncan Carmichael 43; Nancy 33; (K11) Peter 21; Jennet 50; Margaret 48; Effa 55; John Carmichael 60; Katherine 58; Margaret 30; Katherine 28; Christian 18; Mary 16; Ann Eliza 14; John 25; Archibald 21.

CUMBERLAND COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

1790

Daniel Carmichael, 2 m over 16, 2 m under 16, 4 f. (K) John Carmichael, 2 m over 16, 3 m under 16, 2 f.

1800

(F) Gilbert Carmichael, 1 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 2 f under 10, 1 f 26-45.

1810

Census records not accessible.

1820

(F) Gilbert Carmichael, 1 m 16-26, 1 m over 45, 1 f 10-16, 2 f 16-26, 1 f over 45.

1850

(F4) Nancy Carmichael 45, Neil 21, Gilbert 20, Archibald 15, Mary 13.

MARION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA

(Created 1800)

Census records of Marion County, S. C., for 1800 and 1810 not accessible due to dilapidated condition.

1820

(A) Archibald Carmichael, 1 m over 45, 1 f over 45. (D5) Archibald Carmichael, 1 m under 10, 1 m 16-26, 1 f under 10, 1 f 16-26. (A1) Katherine Carmichael, 1 m under 10, 1 m 10-16, 2 m 16-26, 1 f under 10, 3 f 10-16, 1 f over 45. (B2) Christian Carmichael, 1m 10-16, 2 m 16-26, 1 f 10-16, 2 f 16-26, 1 f over 45. (D) Dougald Carmichael, 1 m 10-16, 2 m 16-26, 1 m 26-45, 1 m over 45, 2 f 16-26, 1 f over 45. (G) Dougald Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 10-16, 2 m 16-26, 1 m over 45, 1 f under 10, 1 f 10-16, 1 f 16-26, 1 f 26-45, 1 f over 45. (C2) Dougald Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 3 f under 10, 1 f 26-45. (D6) Dougald Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 1 f 16-26. (C) Daniel Carmichael, 1 m under 10, 1 m over 45, 1 f 16-26, 1 f over 45. (A3) Duncan Carmichael, 3 m under 10, 3 m 10-16, 1 m 26-45, 2 f under 10, 1 f 10-16, 1 f 16-26, 1 f 26-45. (C1) John Carmichael, 3 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 2 f under 10, 2 f 26-45. (C3) Malcolm Carmichael, 4 m under 10, 1 m 16-26, 1 f 26-45. (D1) Neil Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 3 f under 10, 1 f 26-45.

(?) Neil Carmichael, 2 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 2 f under 10, 1 f 16-26. (Q) Peter Carmichael, 1 m under 10, 1 m 26-45, 1 f 16-26.

1830

(D5) Archibald Carmichael, 1 m under 5, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 20-30, 2 f under 5, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 30-40. (D4) Daniel Carmichael, 1 m 20-30, 1 f 20-30. (C2) Dougald Carmichael, 1 m under 5, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 15-20, 1 m 40-50, 1 f under 5, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 10-15, 1 f 15-20, 1 f 30-40. (B11) Dougald B. Carmichael, 1 m 20-30, 1 f 20-30. (G) Dougald Carmichael, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 50-60, 1 f under 5, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 15-20, 1 f 40-50. (D6) Dougald Carmichael, 2 m 10-15, 1 m 30-40, 2 f under 5, 1 f 20-30. (D9) Michael Carmichael, 3 m 20-30, 2 f under 5, 2 f 20-30. (D8) Malcolm Carmichael, 1 m 20-30, 2 f under 5, 1 f 20-30. (C3) Malcolm Carmichael, 1 m under 5, 1 m 5-10, 2 m 10-15, 1 m 30-40. (B2) Christian Carmichael, widow (A2), 1 m 15-20, 2 m 20-30, 1 f 50-60. (A3) Duncan Carmichael, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 2 m 15-20, 2 m 20-30, 1 m 40-50, 1 f 15-20, 1 f 20-30, 1 f 40-50. (C1) John Carmichael, 1 m under 5, 2 m 5-10, 2 m 10-15, 1 m 15-20, 1 m 40-50, 1 f under 5, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 30-40. (A22) John Carmichael, 1 m 30-40, 1 f under 5, 1 f 20-30. (A1) Katherine Carmichael, widow (B1), 1 m 15-20, 1 m 20-30, 1 m 80-90. Archibald (A), 3 f 20-30, 1 f 50-60. (D1) Cornelius (Neil) Carmichael, 1 m under 5, 2 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 20-30, 1 f under 5, 2 f 5-10, 1 f 10-15, 1 f 15-20, 1 f 30-40. (A31) Neil (M) Carmichael, 1 m under 5, 1 m 15-20, 1 m 20-30, 1 f 20-30.

1840

(A21) Archibald Carmichael, 1 m 40-50, 1 f under 5, 1 f 20-30, 1 f 60-70 (Christian widow A2). (D4) Daniel Carmichael, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 15-20, 1 m 40-50, 1 f under 5, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 10-15, 1 f 30-40, 1 f 50-60. (D6) Dougald C. Carmichael, 1 m 40-50, 1 f 5-10, 2 f 10-15, 1 f 30-40. (A33) Dougald A. Carmichael, 3 m

under 5, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 20-30, 1 f under 5, 1 f 30-40. (C2) Dougald Carmichael, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 15-20, 1 m 20-30, 1 m 50-60, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 10-15, 1 f 15-20, 1 f 20-30, 1 f 30-40. (B11) Dougald B. Carmichael, 2 m 5-10, 2 m 10-15, 1 m 30-40, 2 f 10-15, 1 f 30-40. (A22) John Carmichael, 1 m under 5, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 40-50, 2 f under 5, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 10-15, 1 f 30-40. (D8) Malcolm Carmichael, 2 m 5-10, 1 m 30-40, 1 f under 5, 2 f 10-15, 1 f 30-40.

(A3) Mary Carmichael, 1 m 15-20, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 50-60, widow. (A9) Michael Carmichael, 1 m under 5, 1 m 30-40, 1 f under 5, 2 f 5-10, 2 f 10-15, 1 f 30-40. (A31) Neil M .Carmichael, 2 m under 5, 3 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 30-40, 1 f under 5, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 30-40. (B15) Neil C. Carmichael, 1 m 30-40, 1 f 30-40, 1 f 60-70. (D1) Neil Carmichael, 1 m under 5, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 2 m 15-20, 1 m 50-60, 1 f 5-10, 1 f 10-15, 1 f 40-50. (C21) Pennie Carmichael, 1 f under 5, 1 f 20-30, (widow of C21).

1850

(A21) Archibald Carmichael 53, Margaret 32, Margaret 11, Emmeline 8, Archibald B. 6; (A36) Archibald M. Carmichael 27; (A3) Mary 60, Mary 19; (D4) Daniel W. Carmichael 58, Agnes 50, Margaret 22, John C. 21, Katherine 18, Martha 12, Elizabeth Ann 10, Caroline 7, Effie 5; (D12) Daniel W. Carmichael 28, Civil Susan 20, Effie 2, Ann (?) 56; (A2) Christian Carmichael 70, Daniel N. 42; (C22) Daniel Carmichael 26, Susan 16; (C2) Dougald Carmichael 65, Katherine 60, Mary 29; (C26) Alexander 24, James 22, Margaret 19, Sarah 16; (B11) Dougald B. Carmichael 49, Flora 48, Katherine 20, Alexander 17, Duncan 15, Daniel 13, Malcolm 11, John 9; (D6) Dougald Carmichael 55, Flora 25, Mary 21, Martha 17; (A32) Duncan Carmichael 44, Christian 39, John 17, Alexander 15, William 13, Archibald 10, Mary 8, Flora 4, Duncan 1; (A22) John Carmichael 50, Katherine 40, Eliza 19, Edward 17, Murdoch 15, Amanda 13, Ann (Nancy) 11, Caroline 9, Katherine (Kate) 7, Jennie 5, John (Simeon) 4, James 2; (D11) John M. Carmichael 33, Margaret 27, Ann 1; (D9) Michael Carmichael 43, Mary 47, Margaret 21, Katherine 20, Mary 19, Sarah (Ann) 16, Judson 14, Henrietta 11, John 9, Archibald 5; (D8) Malcolm R. Carmichael 46, Christian 23, Flora 21, Joseph 15, Katherine 11; (D1) Neil Carmichael 62, Mary 57, Dougald M. 27, Duncan M. 23, Neil 19, Virginia 16, Hugh 13; (B15) Neil C. Carmichael 40, Katherine (B1) 80, Mary (Polly) 40; (A31) Neil M. Carmichael 47, Katherine 48, Franklin 18, Sarah 16, David 14, Calvin 13, Duncan 12, Alexander 10, Daniel 7, Mary 8, Evander 6, Gilbert 5, Margaret (Jane) 2; (Q) Peter Carmichael 50, Ann 26, Jane 3, William 1.

1860

(A21) Archibald Carmichael 63, Margaret 43, Margaret 20, Emmeline 18, Archibald B. 16, Neil J. 5, William D. 3, Daniel N. 55; (A36) Archibald M. 38, Sarah 24, John D. 7, Mary 6, Albert J. 5, Malcolm Monroe 2, Nancy Ann 1; (C26) Alexander Carmichael 35, M. 28, A. E. 15, S. 10, C. A. 8, A. C. 5; (A32) Christian Carmichael

50, Mary 17, Flora 13, Duncan 11; (C22) Daniel Carmichael 43, Susan 30, Gilbert 14, M. C. (daughter) 13, W. D. (son) 10, C. (daughter) 6; (D12) Daniel W. Carmichael 35, Civil Susan 30, Effy 12, Ann 9, Luther 8, Gilbert 7, Oliver 5, Neil 3, Samuel 1; (D4) Daniel W. 68, Agnes 55, Margaret 27, John C. 26, Martha 20, Elizabeth 18, Caroline 16, Effie 14; (C2) Dougald Carmichael 72, Mary 40, James 30; (B11) Flora Carmichael 62, Alexander 28, Daniel A. 23; (B116) Malcolm C. Carmichael 21, Amanda 23, John 19, Jeannette 12; (A22) John Carmichael 62, Murdoch 24, Nancy 21, Caroline 20, Katherine 18, Mary J. (Jennie) 15, John Simeon 12, James Preston 11, Martha R. 9; (A321) John R. Carmichael 27, Margaret 23, D. McC. 1, Alexander 21; (D8) Malcolm R. Carmichael 55, Christian 33, Flora 30, Joseph 25, Katherine 21; (D9) Michael Carmichael 52, Mary 56, Katherine 29, Mary 27, Sarah A. 24, Henrietta 20, Judson 23, John 18, Archibald 15; (B15) Neil C. Carmichael 50, Martha J. 33, Katherine 6, Matilda 4, Lanneau 3, Dougald 1, Mary (Polly) 60; (A31) Neil M. Carmichael 54; Katherine 55, Franklin 23, David 22, Calvin 20, Duncan 19, Alexander 17, Daniel M. 16, Mary 15, Evander 14, Gilbert 12, Margaret 9.

1870

(A21) Archibald Carmichael 73, Margaret 50, Margaret 28, Neil 14, William 13; (A36) Archibald M. Carmichael 47, Sarah 37, John 18, Mary 16, Albert 15, Monroe 13, Nancy 11, Sarah (Ellen) 9, Joel 7, William 5, Sybil (Civil) 3, Lucinda 2, Retta (Henrietta) 1; (D81) Christian Carmichael 44, Flora 41; (A32) Christian Carmichael 58, William 31, Mary 27, Flora 22, Duncan 20; (D12) Daniel (W) Carmichael 50, Silvia (Civil) 40, Luther 17, Gilbert 16, Oliver 15, Neil 13, Samuel 10, Martha 8, Mary Susan 6, Rebecca 4, Addie 2, Maston 1; (A312) David Carmichael 30, Kate 32; (B114) Duncan Carmichael 36, Sarah 28, Mary (Charlotte) 7, Flora 6, Dougald 4, Flora (B11) 67; (A22) John Carmichael 74, Nancy 31, Caroline 29, Kate 27, James 21, Martha 19; (D42) John (C) Carmichael 38, Agnes (D4) 69, Margaret 40, Martha 28, Effie 22; (B116) Malcolm (C) Carmichael 32, Amanda 35, Albert (E) 10, Flora 5, John 2, Jim (?) 14; (B15) Martha Carmichael 43, Kate 15, Matilda 14, Daniel (Lanneau) 13, Dougald 11, Charles (Chalmers) 10, Viola 8; (D93) Mary Carmichael 36, Kate 38, Sarah (Ann) 34, Henrietta 29, Archie 24, Mary (Polly, D9) 67; (C24) Mary Carmichael 42, Albert 18, Susan 16, Annette 13, Augusta 11, John 9, Solon 6.

MOORE COUNTY

1790—Graziel Carmichael, 3 m under 16, 3 f.

RICHLAND COUNTY, S. C.

1790—Roley Carmichael, 1 m over 16, 2 m under 16, 1 f.

ABBEVILLE COUNTY, S. C.

1790—Elinor Carmichael, 3 m over 16, 3 f.

ORANGEBURG COUNTY, S. C.

1790—(U) James Carmichael, 3 m over 16, 2 m under 16, 3 f.

HINDS COUNTY, MISS.

1860

(A33) D. A. Carmichael, b SC, 46; Katherine, b SC, 46; John, b SC, 16; George, b SC, 13; Mary 9, Caroline 6.

1870

(A33) Katherine Carmichael 58, Mary 18, Caroline 15; (A332) Robert J. Carmichael 37, John D. 29, George D. 14; (A333) William Carmichael 34, Eugenia 34, Laura K. 7, William P. 5, Harriet E. 3, Mary J.

CLARKE COUNTY, MISS.

1840

(Q) Peter Carmichael, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 60-70, 1 f 5-10, 2 f 15-20, 1 f 40-50; Archibald Carmichael, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 15-20, 1 m 50-60, 1 f under 5, 1 f 5-10; 1 f 15-20; (D5) Archibald Carmichael, 2 m 5-10, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 15-20, 1 m 40-50, 2 f 10-15, 1 f 15-20, 1 f 40-50.

1850

(Q) Peter Carmichael, b Scot., 68; Susan, b SC, 57; Daniel 17; John Carmichael 21; Barbary Carmichael 23; Margaret Carmichael 16; (D53) Angus Carmichael 28, Sarah 21, John 2, Malcolm 1; (D51) Dougald Carmichael 32, Mary 21, Archibald 3, Michael 2; Katherine Carmichael (D5) 50, Malcolm 20, Michael 17; Archibald Carmichael, b NC, 60, Sarah 17.

1860

Archibald Carmichael, b NC, 70; (D51) D. M. Carmichael, b SC, 42, M. A. 27, A. 13, Sarah 10, Rebecca 7, Randal 4, Daniel 6, J. J. Mc. 1; (D53) A. M. (Angus) Carmichael, b SC, 38, S. J. (Sarah) 30, J. D. (John) 13, M. (Malcolm) 11, M. C. (male) 10, F. A. (female) 8, Nancy 6; (D56) M. (Malcolm) Carmichael, b SC, 30, S. J. (Sallie) 26, J. M. 7, E. N. 5, A. M. 4, Malcolm 3; (D57) Michael Carmichael, b SC, 26, M. A. (female) 26, James McDougald 3, W. A. (male) 1, Katherine (D5) 60.

1870

Dougald Carmichael, b SC, 50, Martha 40, Sarah 22, Rebecca 20, Randall 18, Daniel 16, John 14, Mary 10, Virginia 6, Janie 2, Katherine (D5) 70; (D56) Malcolm Carmichael, b SC, 40, Sallie J. 37, John 16, Nancy 15, Archey 14, Malcolm 12, Jesse 5.

GONZALES COUNTY, TEXAS

1860

(D13) D. M. (Dougald) Carmichael, b SC, 33; H. M. (Mack), b. SC, 22; (D1) Neil, b NC, 73; Mary, b NC, 69.

1870

George Carmichael, b SC, 28, Letty 46, Fed 22, Jack 20, Ann 14; Van Carmichael 21, Laura 23, Amanda 12, Josephine 2. (These were evidently Negro slaves of Neil Carmichael (D1).

RUSSELL COUNTY, ALA.

1840

John Carmichael, 1 m 0-5, 1 m 5-10, 1 m 30-40, 1 f 20-30.

1850

John Carmichael, b SC, 44; Mary, b SC, 41; Charles, b SC, 15; Duncan 13, Caroline 7, Mary 3, John 2.

DALE COUNTY, ALA.

1850

(C3) Malcolm Carmichael, b NC, 58; Nancy, b Scotland, 60; John, b SC, 19; Alexander, b SC, 17; (C31) Daniel Carmichael, b SC, 31; Martha, b Ga., 31; Jesse M., b Ga., 13; Nancy J. 11, Marilza 9, Archibald 7, Daniel 5, Eveline 3, Margaret 1.

1860

(C3) Malcolm Carmichael, b NC, 68; Nancy, b Scotland, 70; Alexander, b SC, 27; (C31) Daniel Carmichael, b SC, 44; Martha, b Ga., 41; Marilza 18, Archibald 16, Daniel 14, Eveline 12, Margaret 10, Francis 7, John 3.

COFFEE COUNTY, ALA.

1860

(C11) John M. Carmichael, b SC, 43; Sarah, b SC, 43; Mary A. 22, Daniel 17, Joseph A. 15, John H. 13, Norman 11, Gilbert 9, Charles 5, Nancy 1; (C12) A. M. Carmichael, b SC, 39; Sarah J. 7, George W. 3; (C13) Malcolm Carmichael, b SC, 39, Rebecca 32.

MONROE COUNTY, ALA.

1860

Mary Carmichael, b SC, 63; Christian, b SC, 58.

RANDOLPH COUNTY, ALA.

1850

Mary Carmichael, b NC, 76; Jane, b SC, 42.

TALLEDEGA COUNTY, ALA.

1850

Daniel Carmichael, b NC, 40; Margaret, b NC, 38, John 4, Daniel 3, Joseph 1; Malcolm Carmichael, b NC, 37.

DALLAS COUNTY, ALA.

1860

(G6) Dougald Carmichael, b SC 40; Caroline, b Ga., 31, D. H. (male) 4, L. H. (female) 2.

CLAY COUNTY, ALA.

1870

Daniel Carmichael, b NC, 59; Margaret, b NC, 57, D. M. (male) 22, Josiah 20, M. A. (female) 18, W. C. (male) 16, S. A. (female) 13, Miles 9; J. D. Carmichael (male) 24, D. O. (female) 30; J. E. Carmichael (male) 51.

MACON COUNTY, GA.

1840

Daniel M. Carmichael, 20-30.

SUMTER COUNTY, GA.

1850

(C36) Malcolm Carmichael 25, Rebecca, b SC, 21; (C1) John C. Carmichael, b Scotland, 69; Margaret, b NC, 63; Archibald, b SC, 28; Hughey, b SC, 22; Katherine, b SC, 19, Martha 18.

MADISON COUNTY, FLA.

1850

John Carmichael, b Scotland, 73; Mary, b NC, 31.

Ancestors from Other Families

THE Carmichael family is connected by intermarriage of members of its earlier generations in America with several other Scottish Highlander families. Among them will be mentioned—

BROWN

An extensive family of this name are descended from Archibald Buie Brown, who came from Scotland some time before the Revolution and settled in Cumberland County, N. C. Many of his descendants are found in Robeson County, N. C., and also in other States, principally in South Carolina, Tennessee, Alabama, and Texas. Among those of the Brown name appearing in the Carmichael genealogy, only one (D91) is known to be descended from this group. The Highlander Browns are found in the Lamont and McMillan Clans. The North Carolina Browns are probably members of the latter.

CAMPBELL

All Campbells are descended from members of the great Campbell Clan of Argyleshire, Scotland, but there are many branches of this numerous and widely dispersed family. This clan had acquired the territory and control of more than half of the Highlands of Scotland when the clans were broken up after the battle of Culloden in 1746. Its policy was to require all clans that became dependent on it, by conquest or otherwise, to adopt the name Campbell, with the result that a large per cent of those bearing the name were not blood members of the clan.

There are at least three separate and distinct groups, and perhaps more, among the Campbells that appear in the Carmichael genealogy, among which the relationship is not known.

The ancestor of one of these groups was Edward Campbell, immigrant, who came from Scotland to South Carolina about the beginning of the last century, with his wife (Mary McLellan) and several children, and settled on what is now the McDuffie Place at Hamer, S. C. The family of Edward Campbell's wife, McLellans, settled in the same vicinity. Some years later, Edward and his family, except Duncan, moved to the West. Duncan married Margaret McEachern and lived about four miles northeast of Dillon, S. C. His home is now owned and occupied by his grandson, Oscar Campbell. Duncan Campbell had eight children—among them Edward, who married Martha Jane McCallum (B15), and Daniel, who married Eliza Ann Carmichael (A221). A grandson of Daniel married Eutha Clyde Carmichael (A21312).

Another group of Campbells is descended from Peter Campbell, who came from Scotland about 1800 and settled near Campbells

bridge on Little Pee Dee river, five miles south of Dillon, S. C. He has many descendants in North and South Carolina and elsewhere. Those in the Carmichael genealogy appear under symbols (A227) and (A2271).

A third group are descended from an immigrant from Scotland who settled near Latta, S. C., before 1790. Members of this group appear in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (D4) and (D7).

Lilly Campbell married Dougald McIntyre (E1) in Lismore, Scotland, about 1820, just before coming to South Carolina. D. W. Campbell (A2314) married (E1910) and (E195).

A family of Campbells from upper Robeson County, N. C., came to Dillon County, S. C., and members of it appear in the Carmichael genealogy under the symbols (A2216), (A2252), (A2253) and (A2255).

COLQUHOUN (CALHOUN)

This clan was located on Loch Lomond. One of its members became a member of the Appin Stewart clan in 1645, and the Calhouns appearing in the Carmichael genealogy are his descendants. Among the passengers on the Jupiter (1775) was Mary (wife of Dougald Carmichael), age 55, and two children by a former marriage, Archibald Colquhoun 22, and Ann Colquhoun 20. The Calhoun name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (C) and (Da).

DAVIS

This name appears as members of Clan Davidson, so at least part of this numerous family are of Scottish Highlander descent. The name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (A3324), (B1511), (B15142), (B15143), (C1212), (C31133). It is not known which of these, if any, are descended from the Scottish Highlander branch.

GRAHAM—GRAEME

This is one of the oldest and most distinguished of the Highland clans, and members of it were among the Highlander immigrants to North Carolina, 1747-1800. No detailed record of individuals or families of the name are available. The name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (B1411), (D12e4), (K12), (K13).

JOHNSON—(McIAN, Gaelic form)

This name appears as members of Clan Gunn and of two of the McDonald clans, Ardmurchan and Glencoe. It is probable that all three of these groups are represented in the Highlander immigrants to North Carolina, and that some of the name were members of Glencoe colony which were the first of the Highlander immigrants to settle in North Carolina. Details as to families and individuals are not available. The name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (B11671), (C166), (C311), (D981), (D1243).

LEWIS

This name appears as members of Clan McLeod of Lewis, one of the Western Isles of Scotland. There is an extensive family of this name in Marion and Horry counties, S. C., descendants of William Lewis, an Ulster Scot who settled first in Virginia before the Revolution and later moved to Horry County, S. C. His ancestors were undoubtedly members of the McLeod clan of Lewis and became members of the great Ulster Scot group (see "Ulster Scots"). The name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under the symbols (C21), (C22), (C29), (C12143), (C26311), (D152c). All of these except two, one in Georgia and one in Texas, are known to be descendants of William Lewis, and these two may be also.

McCALLUM (English form, Malcolmson)

This family was a Sept of the Clan McLeod of Lewis, one of the Western Isles of Scotland, and lived on the island of Raarsa (also spelled "Raasay" and "Rasay"), which is near Lewis. The McCallum Clan, a small clan in Argyleshire, was an offshoot of the McCallums of Raarsa. This branch of the McCallum family became extinct and were succeeded by another branch who took the English form of the family name (Malcolmson) for the Clan designation, and since 1779 it has been known as Clan Malcolm. The McCallum immigrants settled in Robeson County, N. C., and now have descendants in many States. The name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under the symbols (A2222), (B15), (B152) and (E3). Duncan McCallum, age 30, was a passenger on the Jupiter (1775).

McCOLL—McCALL

These names are derived from "Coll." The family was a Sept of the McDonald Clan, but were for a long time devoted followers of the Stewarts of Appin. There were four families of McColes on the immigrant ship Jupiter (1775)—John McCole, age 49, Mildred his wife 40, John 16, Samuel 15, Donald 12, Dougald 8, Alexander 4, Katherine 2; Duncan McCole, age 35, Christian, his wife 35, Dougald 20, Katherine 3, Christian 2; Dougald McCole, age 34, Katherine, his wife 40, Evan 6; Duncan McCole, age 45, Christian his wife 40, Duncan 21, Mary 18, Sarah 15, Christian 10, Mildred 6, Ann 3. The spelling is that of the British Customs clerk, and the names may be either McColl or McCall. Both the McColl and McCall names appear among the Highlander settlers in Richmond County, N. C., and in Marion and Marlboro counties, S. C. The McColl name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbol (H1), and the McCall name under symbols (B151), (D1), (H231) and (M).

McCORMACK—McCORMICK

The name McCormack appears as members of Clan Buchanan, and the name McCormick as members of Clan McClaine of Lochbuie. The McCormacks of Clan Buchanan were followers of the Stewart of Appin at the battle of Culloden, and would appear to

have been closely connected with the Carmichaels of that clan. The name McCormick, however, appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (E17), (G5), (H2), (H232), (L), (L74), and the name McCormack does not appear at all. It would appear probable that the two names are from the same source.

McDONALD—McDANIEL

These families are from the same basic name, Donald, and are members of the great McDonald Clan, which included a large part of the Scottish Highlands in 1747. The McDonalds were the dominant leaders of the Cape Fear Highlander settlement. The McDonald name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbol (K92), and the McDaniel name under (A2241), (C224), (C1162), (D1282), (D1283).

McDUFFIE (McFIE)

This clan was a branch of the McAlpin Clan and was connected by descent with the McGregors and McKinnons. The Clan territory was the island of Colanson, which was lost to the McDonalds. Part of the clan then became followers of the McDonalds of Islay, and the remainder followers of the Camerons of Lochiel. Members of the clan, probably of the McDonald group, settled in Cumberland and Robeson counties, N. C., some time after 1747, and have descendants in several Southern States, particularly in South Carolina, Georgia and Alabama. One member of this family, Archibald McDuffie, whose wife was Nancy Dallas, lived on Raft Swamp, Robeson County, N. C. After his death his widow and children moved to South Carolina and lived at what is now known as the Stafford place, about a mile northeast of Dillon, S. C. He had two sons, Alexander and Duncan, and two daughters, Nancy and Margaret. Alexander married Jeannette McQueen and lived about three miles east of Dillon. He had several children, Archibald Q., lawyer, Marion, S. C.; Duncan, Presbyterian minister; Neil, who married Mary Ann Carmichael (B111), Hamer, S. C.; John and George (physician) moved to Alabama; Daniel, killed at Gettysburg; Mary, who married Daniel Fore, and Margaret Ann, who married Edward D. Carmichael (A222). Duncan, 2nd son of Archibald, married Nancy Carmichael (A24), Fork, S. C. The daughters of Archibald, Nancy married Malcolm Carmichael (C2) and moved to Dale County, Ala., and Margaret married John Murphy (see "Murphy" below).

McEACHERN—McEACHRAN—McEACHAN—McEACHIN—McKEICHEN

These are different forms of what was originally the same name, and the English equivalent is "Horse-lord." They all appear to be members of McDonald Clan, and McEachern has long been an Islay name. McEachern appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (A215), (A225), (B11117), (K).

McINTYRE (English form, WRIGHT)

This small clan, so ancient that the date of its origin is unknown, was originally part of the McDonald clan, and was located in Argyleshire. The name is derived from the term "an tier," meaning "the Wright" (carpenter), a designation applied to a McDonald that saved a sinking ship by forcing his thumb into a hole and stopping a leak. The clan lost its territory to the Campbells, with part of its members, who were required to adopt the Campbell name. Part of the remainder became followers of the McIntosh clan and others joined the Appin Stewart clan, and many of them lived on Lismore island, the home of the Carmichael Highlanders. The McIntyre name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (A212), (A311), (A367), (D1284), (E), (G1), (L1), (K9), (K927). Further details will be found under symbol (E).

McLELLAN

This is a Galloway family, and a group of the family is mentioned in Iverness. Members of the family were among the Highlander immigrants, probably from the Highlander group in Iverness. Alexander McLellan and his family came to South Carolina about 1800 and settled in the vicinity of Hamer, S. C., where many of his descendants live. A relative, probably a brother of Alexander, settled about the same time near Marion, S. C. The McLellan name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (A365), (A2125), (A2143), (A3145), (A22413), (B11), (B1164), (D43). All of these are descendants of Alexander, except (D43), who is from the other group.

McRAE—RAY

Clan McRae was originally part of Clan McKenzie, and the name is derived from Rae, usually spelled Ray. Other forms of derived names are Macrae, Macra, McCraw, McCrea, McCray, McCraith. The clan was located on the west coast of Scotland, opposite the isle of Skye. The Ray name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (B11613), (B11625), (D8), (D9), (D155), (D1113), (F3), and the McRae name under symbols (A32), (A34), (H23), (K1), (K124), and the mother-in-law of (A227).

McQUEEN (McSWEYN)

The name McQueen, the designation of a small clan in the Hebrides islands, was from "Suibhne or Sweyn," and has several forms, among them, McSwyde, McGunn, McQueyn, McSwen and McSwan. They are descended from "Conn or Cuinn" (Gaelic designation "Siol Cuinn of the race of Conn or Cuinn of the hundred battles") and were of the same stock as the McDonalds. They were originally from the Isle of Skye, and a branch of the McQueen clan were McDonald followers. The name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under the symbols (B112), (B154), (B1162), (A3273).

MARTIN

This name appears as members of the McDonald clan on the Isle of Skye, and as one of the principal branches of the Cameron clan. There is no information connecting the Scottish Highlander Martins with those that appear in the Carmichael genealogy, under symbols (B11611), (C161), (C31111), (D1112), also Martha Martin, mother-in-law of (A228) and (D12). There is an extensive family of Martins in Marion County, S. C., who came from Wales and settled there probably before the Revolution. There were some Welsh among the Ulster population and this family probably came with the Ulster Scots Migration. The Martins under symbols (B11611) and (C161) in Texas and Georgia are not connected, so far as known, with the others, who are from the Marion County family.

MONROE—MUNRO

This clan was originally the mountaineer part of Clan Ross on the east coast of Scotland, near the Firth of Moray, and the name was derived from "Mon-Rosse, meaning mountaineers of Ross. The family came to North Carolina as a part of the Highlander Migration and settled in Cumberland and Richmond counties, probably before the Revolution. Some of their descendants later moved to Marion County, S. C. Descendants of these immigrants are found in Georgia, Alabama and other states of the South and Southwest. The Monroe name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (D), (A3), sisters, and (H232), (K9447), (M11).

MORRISON

This clan name is from its progenitor, Mhoire, a Scandinavian cast ashore on the island of Lewis, the home of the clan. They were part of the Highlander Migration, and the name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (C11), (K11), (K91).

MURPHY—MURCHIE—MURCHISON—MURDOCH

These families with their derivative Macs are descended from McMhurchaidh, a family of Clan McDonald, and are found in Arran and Kintyre. Murchies and Murchisons were septs of the McDonald, McKenzie and Buchanan clans, Murdochs were septs of the McDonald and McPherson clans, Murphys were septs of the McDonald clan. The Murphys appear in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (A21), (A22), (A224), (A3233), (B14), and the Murchisons under (A325). There is no information available as to immigration and early settlement of the Murchison ancestors, they were part of the Highlander Migration to North Carolina, and descendants live in South Carolina and other States. The members of the Murphy family that appear in the genealogy are descendants of Angus and John Murphy, whose father was one of several Murphy heads of families in Robeson County, N. C., at time of 1790 census, not identified as his given name is not known. Angus Murphy mar-

ried Scotty Stewart and lived first at what is known as the "Hall Place" on the National Highway about eight miles northeast of Dillon, S. C., and later on lands on which Kentyre church is located, still owned and occupied by his descendants, about four miles northeast of Dillon. His son Joseph B. Murphy married Caroline C. Carmichael (A224). John Murphy married Margaret McDuffie and lived about one mile northeast of Dillon, S. C., on what has been known during the last 175 years as the McDuffie, then the Murphy, and last, the Stafford place. Three of his children appear in the Carmichael genealogy, Archibald (B14), Katherine (A22), and Jennet (A21).

WATSON (Gaelic form, McWattie)

This family were members of the Buchanan clan, and live on the east side of Loch Lomond. No record as to immigration and settlement, there are many of the name among the Highlander group in North Carolina. There is also a large family group of this name in Marion County, S. C., not connected, so far as known, with the Highlander group, and are probably part of the Ulster Scots Migration. The Watson name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under symbols (A255), (B1516), (C15), (D56).

STEWART

The progenitor of the Stewart family was Walter (son of Alan, a Norman baron, follower of William the Conqueror in the Conquest of England in 1066), who left England for Scotland, where he became High Steward under King David II., a hereditary position. When surnames were adopted in Scotland during the 12th century, Steward (Stewart) became the family name of Walter's descendants. Walter, the sixth High Steward of Scotland, married Marjory, daughter of King Robert the Bruce, and when the direct male line of succession to the Scottish throne failed in 1370, Robert the seventh High Steward, grandson of Robert the Bruce, became Robert II., the first Stewart King of Scotland, ancestor of the present King of Great Britain. When Mary, Queen of Scots, became also Queen of France, 1559, her name in France became "Stuart" because there was no "W" in the French language with which to spell "Stewart," and that form of spelling was adopted by the Royal Clan. All other of the numerous Stewart Clans have retained the original family name "Stewart."

Margaret, daughter of the seventh High Steward of Scotland, who later became King Robert II., married MacDougald of Lorne (John Lord of the Isles) about 1344, and her supporters appear to have been the first of the Stewarts in Lorne, where they became the dominating influence and succeeded to the lordship of Lorne on the death of Ewen, last McDougald Lord of Lorne in 1388. The first Carmichael of record in the Highlands is shown as supporter of McDougald of Lorne some time between 1344 and 1388, and it is probable that he was a member of the Galloway Stewart group that accompanied Margaret Stewart to the Northern Highlands on the occasion of her marriage. The Stewarts of Lorne later became the Stewarts of Appin,

which, in the later history of the Highlands, was regarded as "the Clan." The Stewart and Carmichael names appear together in all records of the Appin Stewart Clan in Scotland and in immigrants of that clan in the Carolinas. The Stewart name appears in Carmichael genealogy as wife of Hugh Carmichael (P), immigrant, Richmond County, N. C., and under A224, A3115 and K94. (Also see Murphy under "Ancestors from other Families.")

WILSON

The Wilson name appears as members of Clan Gunn on the northeast coast of Scotland. The name appears in the Carmichael genealogy under the symbols (A3235), (A3237), (A3438), (A32711), (D51). It is not known which of these, if any, are descended from the Scottish Highlander branch of the Wilson family.

OTHER HIGHLANDER NAMES

There are a number of other recurring Highlander names in the Carmichael genealogy that are not commented on due to lack of information, and the reader is referred to the list of family names intermarried with Carmichaels and Carmichael descendants elsewhere in this record for symbol references. Among names in this category may be mentioned: Alexander (Clan McAllister), Gilchrist (Clan McLachlan), King (Clan MeGregor), McDougald (Clan name), McKinney and McKinnon (Clan McKinnon), Moore (probably More in Clan Leslie), Murray (Clan name), Turner (Clan Lamont), White (Clans McGregor and Lamont), Williamson (Clans Gunn and McLeod).

Names appearing in the genealogy record are shown in an alphabetical index elsewhere in this record. Additional information about the Edwards family is given below. The Buie family, appearing in the genealogy under symbols (A313), (D912), (D913), (L51), came from Scotland with the Highlander Migration, but does not appear as a Highlander name, and is probably from the Lowlands.

EDWARDS

Richard Edwards, son of Samuel Edwards and ——— Jackson, born in Virginia, soldier in the Virginia Continental Line Troops in the American Revolution, came to South Carolina after the War and settled on lands about six miles east of Dillon, in the vicinity of the old Harrelson millsite, where his son Samuel built the first mill. He married Elizabeth Owens, daughter of Solomon Owens, of the Marion County family of that name. The Edwards family of Virginia are a branch of the New England family of that name.

Richard Edwards had four sons: Richard, David, Samuel, Henry. Descendants of Richard 2nd marrid (D128) and (A2131). Descendants of David Edwards married (C28) and (D12d). (See also C296 and C298). Descendants of Samuel Edwards married (A228), (A2223), (A2229), (D12). Other descendants of the original Richard married (A22253) and (D12211).

War Service

INFORMATION as to service of members of the Carmichael family in the wars in America is very incomplete. Effort has been made to collect this information with respect to the War of the American Revolution, the War of 1812, the War with Mexico and the American Civil War, with only partial success. No effort has been made to collect this information with respect to the Spanish-American and World Wars.

Service of Archibald Carmichael, symbol "A", and of Duncan Carmichael, symbol "B", in the American Revolution is indicated with North Carolina troops by the records of that state, (see sketch of these men in genealogical record) but the identification is not complete in the records available. Dougald Carmichael, symbol "D", served in one of the Scottish Highlander regiments of the British army in the American Revolution before settling in America. There is tradition, but no record, of service of members of the family with General Francis Marion in some of his operations on the Pee Dees in South Carolina. No record has been found, nor is there any existing tradition, that in any way connects any members of the family with Royalist sympathizers found among some of the Highlander settlers in the early part of the Revolution.

Two members of the family are known to have served in the War of 1812. Daniel Washington Carmichael (D4) received a warrant for a quarter section of public land given as a bonus for service in that war, but it was never claimed (U. S. Pension Records). He was known as "Major Daniel" from service in the S. C. militia, but was not a commissioned officer in the Federal service. Records show that a John Carmichael of Richmond County, N. C., served in the N. C. militia from July 29, 1813 to January 24, 1814 at Fort Johnson, N. C.; also that a John Carmichael served as a 3rd Lt. in Capt. P. M. Mask's company of N. C. militia, detached from the militia of the County of Richmond. This company was in Wadesboro, N. C. from Feb. 24, 1815 to March 2, 1815, on which day they were discharged. The two records obviously refer to the same man, but as there were more than one John Carmichael in Richmond County, N. C. and in Marion County, S. C. at that time, the information available is not sufficient to identify the particular John in the service.

There is record of one member of the family in the Mexican War, Norman Carmichael, (C13) was killed in that war.

The descendants of the Scottish Highlander immigrants were practically all opposed to Secession, but when their States seceded they did their full share in the war that followed. Record has been found showing that 52 members of the family bearing the name and seven sons of Carmichael mothers were in the Confederate Army, a total of 59. Of these, 28 were killed or died in the service as a result of wounds or disease, almost one-half the total. These are

listed below, with those that made the supreme sacrifice indicated by a star. Most of those that came out of the war alive were more or less severely wounded.

Carmichaels—A26. Daniel; A213. Archibald B.; A222. Edward D.; *A22b. Murdoch; *A226. John Simeon; *A31a. Franklin; A312. David; A313. Christian Calvin; A314. Duncan D.; A315. Alexander; A316. Daniel M.; *A318. Evander; *A322. Alexander; A323. William D.; A324. Archibald; *A321. John R.; A332. Robert J.; *B113. James A.; B114. Duncan C.; *B115. Daniel A.; B116. Malcolm C.; *B117. John L.; *C15. Malcolm; C26. Daniel M.; *C27. James; C38. Alexander; *C112. Daniel; *C113. Joseph A.; C311. Jesse Malcolm; *C312. Archibald; *D11. John M.; D12. Daniel W.; D16. Neil M.; D17. Hugh Mack; D42. John C.; *D53. Angus C.; D56 Malcolm McLeod; *D83. Joseph R.; *D95. Judson D.; *D97. John; D98. Archibald; *F42. Dougald; *F43. Gilbert; F44. Archibald; H26. Archibald; K11. Peter; *K31. James; *K32. John; K33. Frank; *M26. Malcolm; M214. John Duncan; M215. Daniel Monroe.

Sons of Carmichael mothers—A252. Neil C. McDuffie; A253. Duncan D. McDuffie; *B141. Duncan Murphy; B142. John C. Murphy; B143. Neil C. Murphy; *C123. Joshua C. Smith; *C221. Angus Lewis.

At the time of the Civil War, considerably more than half of the Carmichael descendants were in North Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, Mississippi, Louisiana, Arkansas and Texas. This list is substantially complete for South Carolina, but is not complete for the other States.

Carmichael Coat of Arms

See Frontispiece

THERE are several Carmichael coats of arms, and at least eight of these appear in published records. All of them are substantially the same, differing only as to the "supporters" and "quarterings", which are personal to the head of the branch of the family to which the particular coat of arms pertains. The coat of arms shown in the frontis-piece includes all features that are common to all of the various coats of arms of the Carmichael family shown in the records of British Heraldry, and omits all others. The description of the coat of arms shown herein is as follows:

Arms—argent, a fess, wreathy, azure and gules.

Crest—a dexter hand and arm, in armor, holding a broken spear.

Family motto—Toujours pret. (Always ready.)

The crest commemorates the feat of arms of the head of the principal branch of the family for which he was knighted by the King of Scotland in 1422. (See "Principal Branch of Family," table of contents.)

MISCELLANEOUS NOTES

Jean Carmichael, natural daughter of King James V. of Scotland by Elizabeth, daughter of John, Lord Carmichael, married the Duke of Argyle. She was at supper with her sister, Mary, Queen of Scotland, when Rizzio was killed, Mar. 9, 1566. She was official sponsor for Elizabeth, Queen of England, at the baptism of James VI. of Scotland (James I. of England). Her brother Jean, natural son of James V. by the same mother became the Earl of Bothwell.

Another Elizabeth Carmichael, a kinswoman of Jean, married Sir Walter Scott in 1520, and became an ancestress of the writer by that name.

Donald Carmichael was the standard bearer of the Appin Stewart regiment at the battle Culloden, and was one of the eight Donalds of that Clan killed in the battle while bearing its standard, including a Donald McCall. A Donald Livingston was its last bearer and saved it from capture.

John Lord Carmichael (1638-1710) was a privy councillor under King William and under Queen Anne, and was one of the commissioners that negotiated the Treaty of Union between England and Scotland in 1705, the approval of which by Parliament was due in a large measure to his persistent efforts.

Description of the Genealogical Record

THE genealogical record is a series of sections, one for each immigrant and his descendants. Each of these sections is a series of family groups, each composed of the name of the genealogical head of family (father or mother), of the marriage mate or mates, and of the children of the genealogical head of family, arranged in sequence of the symbols of the head.

Each immigrant and each descendant is given a symbol designation, which accompanies the name wherever it appears in the record, for the purpose of reference and identification, to avoid confusion among those bearing recurring given names, and to indicate more clearly the relationship among the descendants of the same immigrant. The relationship among the immigrants themselves is discussed elsewhere in the book.

The symbol adopted for each immigrant is a capital letter, which forms part of the symbol of each of the descendants of that immigrant. The symbol of each descendant is composed of the symbol of the Carmichael (or Carmichael descendant) parent and of an added digit, 1, 2, 3, etc. (a, b, c, etc. for children of one parent in excess of 9), in order of birth when that order is known.

At the beginning of each paragraph of the genealogical record will be found the symbol, surname and given name of a genealogical head of family, followed by information as to birth, death, marriage, and residence, and by the given names of the children of that individual. Names of children without descendants are followed directly by information as to births, etc. Names of children with descendants are in italics, with no other notation immediately following, but their surnames, followed by given names, in bold-face type, appear as heads of families in proper sequence of their symbols, followed directly by the information indicated above for heads of families. When a mother is the genealogical head of family, her married name appears as the surname. Names of Carmichael parents and Carmichael descendant parents are in italics when it is known that they have children, even if the names of their children are not known and they are not in the list of heads of family.

The information given for each descendant, when it is available, is the year of birth, death and marriage to, whom married, present postoffice address or other indication of last known place of residence. The omission of any part of this information indicates that it is not available.

Two symbol indexes are provided to assist descendants in locating and identifying themselves in the genealogical record, one with the names of other families that appear in record, and the other with the given names of the first four generations of Carmichaels, beginning with immigrant. If a descendant knows the surname of an

ancestor from another family who married a Carmichael, or the given name of a Carmichael ancestor born prior to about the Civil War, the symbol of such ancestor may be found in one of these indexes and the family connection traced.

A careful examination of the genealogical record in connection with the above, will, it is believed, make clear its arrangement. The following illustrates the use of the symbol: Dr. Neil C. Murphy, whose symbol is B143, is the third child of Nancy Carmichael Murphy, whose symbol is B14. She in turn is the fourth child of Duncan Carmichael whose symbol is B1. The latter in turn is the first child of the immigrant, Duncan, symbol B.

Abbreviations are used in the genealogical record for recurring terms as follows: b—born, d—died or dead, m—married, unm—unmarried, abt—about, nc—no children, nr—no record available, r—present post office address or other indication of the location of the last known place of residence.

Descendants of Archibald Carmichael, Immigrant

SYMBOL "A"

ARCHIBALD Carmichael, Lismore, Argyleshire, Scotland, age 26, his wife Mary, age 26, and his daughter Katherine, age 7, sailed from Scotland September 4, 1775, on the ship Jupiter of Larne, Samuel Brown, master, for Wilmington, N. C. The name of Archibald Carmichael appears on a list of taxpayers of Cumberland County, N. C., in 1777 (NC Hist. Com.) as a landowner on Leiths Creek in Richmond (now Scotland) County, N. C., 1784, and as the head of a family in Richmond County in the records of the census of 1790. The identification of the subject of this sketch with the individual mentioned in the above records is complete beyond doubt. The names of Archibald Carmichael appears on a roster of N. C. troops in the American Revolution in 1782 (NC State Records, Vol. 16, pages 610 and 1036), and as having received payment for supplies furnished in driving cattle 1779 (name misspelled "Carmikle") (NC Revolutionary War Accounts, Vol. XI, page 28, folio 1). There is also a record (Accounts N. C. Comptroller's Office, War of the Revolution, Book D, page 53) of payment for clothing certificate in 1782 to Archibald Carmi*cal*. The The writer has no information connecting the subject of this sketch with the individuals mentioned in the four last-mentioned references. The name Carmi*cal*, appearing in the last of these four, appears in the 1790 census of a family in Caswell County, N. C., is found in many of the states of the South and Southwest at present, and is understood to have originated due to family differences. The Carmi*cals* are descended from the great Ulster Scottish Migration, 1700-1775, and come from the same source as the CarMi*chaels*, which is Lanarkshire, Scotland, and are referred to elsewhere in this record. There was another Archibald Carmichael on the same immigrant ship with the subject of this sketch, member of another family group as follows: Evan, age 40, Apine (Appin), Argyleshire, Scotland, his wife, Margaret, age 38, his son, Archibald, age 14, his son, Allan, age 12, his daughter, Katherine, age 3. There is no further information about this family or their descendants available. As Lismore was a part of Appin, this family may have also come from Lismore; at any rate, they were all of the same family.

Archibald Carmichael acquired lands on Leiths Creek, in the vicinity of his 1784 holdings in Richmond (now Scotland) County, N. C., in 1790, 1793, 1794, 1795 and 1797. He acquired lands on the East side of Little Pee Dee River in Marion (now Dillon) County, S. C., adjacent to lands of his sons, in 1802. He appears as the head

of a family in Richmond County, N. C., 1800 and 1810, as the head of a family in Marion County, S. C. in 1820, and as a member of the family of his daughter Katherine (A1), widow of Duncan (B1), 1830, in the census records for those years. His wife died between 1820 and 1830. It appears probable that he was married twice. Katherine who accompanied him to America in 1775 was born 1768, and his sons Neil and Duncan were born in North Carolina about 1776-78. Also there are substantial reasons to believe that Dougald, known as "Commodore Dougald," who came to South Carolina in 1794 and settled on the East side of Little Pee Dee River, South of the present site of Little Pee Dee Presbyterian Church, was his oldest son, left in Scotland with relatives and apprenticed to a shipbuilder in Glasgow, and became a shipscraftsman, a trade which he followed in South Carolina, where he built boats on the Little Pee Dee River. He is carried in this record as a separate immigrant as he came about 20 years after his father, and was the first of the Carmichael Highlanders to settle in Marion County, S. C. For further information about him see his genealogical section under symbol "G". His brothers Neil (A2) and Duncan (A3) followed him to South Carolina. Neil acquired lands adjacent to him in 1794 (includes present site of Little Pee Dee Church) and moved there soon afterwards. Duncan and his wife, Mary (Monroe) acquired lands in the same vicinity 1794 and 1797, and moved there before 1800. Katherine, Archibald's only daughter, (A1), married her first cousin Duncan (B1) who acquired lands on the East side of Little Pee Dee River in 1805 and 1810, adjacent to Katherine's brother Duncan (A3), moved from Richmond (now Scotland) County, N. C., to Marion (now Dillon) County, S. C., about 1810. The homes of both of these Duncans are still owned by their descendants. Neil (A2) married his first cousin Christian (B2), sister of Katherine's husband, Duncan (B1).

After moving to Marion County about 1819, Archibald lived near Little Pee Dee Church, a short distance from his sons Dougald and Neil, and a few miles from his daughter Katherine and his son Duncan. After his wife's death between 1820 and 1830, he lived with his daughter Katherine, who was a widow after about 1817. He died between 1830 and 1840, and he and his wife are buried in one of the two earliest Carmichael graveyards, about one-half mile NW of Little Pee Dee Church.

Archibald was brother of Duncan (B), of Daniel (C) and of one or more of the other of the Immigrant Carmichael heads of families of the Scottish Highland group that came to North and South Carolina, and was a cousin of the others.

A. **Carmichael, Archibald,** b Scotland 1749, d SC 1830-40, m Mary ——, b Scotland 1749, d SC 1820-30, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—A1. *Katherine* (see B1); A2. *Neil;* A3. *Duncan.*

A2. **Carmichael, Neil,** b NC abt 1776, d SC 1809, m *Christian Carmichael* (B2), b NC 1780, d SC 1856, r Dillon S. C., 6 children—

A21. *Archibald;* A22. *John H.;* A23. *Katherine;* A24. *Nancy;* A25. *Mary* (Polly) ; A26. Daniel Neil (Tailor Daniel), b. 1808, d 1883, unm, r Dillon, S. C.

A3. Carmichael, Duncan, b NC abt 1778, d SC 1836, m Mary Monroe, (sister D), b NC 1790, d SC 1857, r Dillon, S. C., 7 children—A31. *Neil M.;* A32. *Dougald A.;* A34. *William;* A35. John, nr, said to have moved to Miss. abt 1850; A36. *Archibald M.;* A37. *Mary,* b 1831, d 1877, m Reddin *Owens,* r Lakeview, S. C., nr.

A21. Carmichael, Archibald, (Sheriff Archie), b NC 1797, d SC 1883, m 1st Jennet Murphy, b 1820, d 1845, m 2nd Margaret (Peggy) McLeod, b 1816, d 1906, r Dillon, S. C., 6 children, 1 d childhood; A211. Margaret, b 1839, d, m John E. Perrit (see D73), nc. r Marion, S. C.; A212. *Emeline;* A213. *Archibald B.;* children 2nd wife—A214. *Neil John;* A215. *William David.*

A22. Carmichael, John H., (Hatter John), b 1798, d 1877, m Katherine Murphy, b 1810, d 1855, r Dillon, S. C., 12 children—A22a. Margaret Jane, b 1829, d 1847; A221. *Eliza Ann;* A222. *Edward D.;* A22b. Murdoch, b 1835, killed Civil War 1863; unm, r. Miss.; A223. *Amanda* (see B116 below) ; A22c. Nancy, b 1839, d 1915, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A224. *Christian Caroline;* A22d. Katherine, b 1843, d 1925, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A225. *Mary Jennet;* A226. John Simeon, b 1846, d Civil War 1865, unm; A227. *James Preston;* A228. *Martha Rebecca.*

A25. McDuffie, Mary (Polly), b 1796, d 1862. m Duncan McDuffie, r Fork, S. C., 5 children—A251. Archibald B., unm, r Wilmington, N. C.; A252. *Neil Carmichael;* A253. *Duncan D.;* A254. *George Alexander;* A255. *Nancy.*

A31. Carmichael, Neil M., b 1803, d 1878, m *Katherine Carmichael* (A23), b 1803, d 1873, r Dillon, S. C., 11 children—A31a. Franklin, b. 1829, d 1864, unm, r Dillon, S. C., killed Civil War; A311. *Sarah Ann;* A312. David, b 1832, d 1912, m Katherine Carmichael (D84), b 1839, d 1905, nc, r Dillon, S. C.; A313. Christian Calvin, b 1833, d 1908, m Margeret Buie, b 1847, d 1909, r Dillon, S. C., nc; A314. *Duncan, D.;* A315. Alexander, b 1837, d 1877, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A316. Daniel M., b 1839. d 1903, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A317. Mary, b 1840, d 1927, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A318. Evander, b 1843, d 1864, killed Civil War, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A319. Gilbert, b 1845, d 1894, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A31b. Margaret Jane, b 1847, d 1912, unm, r Dillon, S. C.

A32. Carmichael, Duncan, b 1806, d 1850-1860, m Christian McRae, r Dillon, S. C., 6 children—A321. *John R.;* A322. Alexander, b 1835, d 1862, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; killed in Civil War; A323. *William D.;* A324. Archibald, b 1840, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A325. *Mary;* A326. Flora, b 1846, unm, r Marion, S. C.; A327. *Duncan McRae.*

A33. Carmichael, Dougald A., b S C 1812, d Miss. 1866, m Katherine Wall, r Utica, Miss., 9 children—A331. Thomas, b SC 1834, d Miss. 1852; A332. *Robert J.;* A333. *William D.;* A334. *Elizabeth;* A335. James, b SC 1840, d Miss. 1857; A336. *John D.;* A337. *George D.;* A338. *Mary;* A339. *Caroline.*

A34. Carmichael, William, b S C 1817, d Ala. 1888, m Mary Ann McRae, b SC, d Ala. r Sunny South, Ala., 8 children—A34a. Alexander M., SC 1847, d Ala. 1859; A341. *Margaret Katherine;* A34b. Christopher Malcolm, b SC 1850, d Ala. 1855; A342. Mary Rebecca, b Ala. 1853, d 1910, m 1892 Horace Van De Voort, nc, r Sunny South, Ala.; A343. *John Duncan;* A34c. William James, b 1857, d 1859; A344. Christian, b 1853, d 1927, unm; A34d. Susan McRae, b 1861, d 1863.

A36. Carmichael, Archibald M., b 1822, d 1873, m Sarah Harrelson, b 1833, d 1891, r Dillon, S. C., 12 children—A361. *John D.*, A362. *Mary Irene;* A36a. Albert J., b 1855, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A363. *Malcolm Monroe;* A36b. Nancy Ann, b 1858 d 1916, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A364. Sarah Ellen, b 1860, d 1893, m Albert Rogers, r Mullins, S. C., nc; A365. *Joel R.;* A366. *William Berry;* A36c. Civil, b 1866, unm, Dillon, S. C.; A367. *Lucinda;* A36d. Hettie, b 1870, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A36e. Lilly Mack, b 1872, unm, r Dillon, S. C.

A212. McIntyre, Emmeline, b 1842, d 1889, m 1867 Joseph McIntyre (E15), b 1833, d 1893, r Hamer, S. C., 8 children—A2121. Jennet Murphy, b 1869, d 1902, m Jacob Bass, nc, r Marion, S. C.; A2122. Elizabeth Campbell, b 1870, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A2123. Margaret, b 1872, d in childhood; A2124. Duncan Dunlop, b 1874, unm, nr; A2125. Archibald L., b 1876, d, m Kate McLellan, r Dillon, S.C.; A2126. Isla Rebecca, b 1878, d in childhood; A2127, Joseph Leighton, b 1880, d 1922, unm, r Dillon, S.C.; A2128. *Emmeline Blanche,* b 1881, d, m Henry L. *Farley,* b 1870, d 1934, nc living, r Dillon, S.C.

A213. Carmichael, Archibald B., b 1844, d 1923, m 1873 Elizabeth Gaddy, r Dillon, S.C., 2 children—A2131. *Clyde Lesesne;* A2132. *Gaddy Leroy.*

A214. Carmichael, Neil John, b 1854, m 1881 Mary Charlotte Carmichael (B1141), b 1863, r Pollocksville, N.C., 13 children—A2141. Victor Seymour, b 1882, d 1904, unm; A2142. *Sarah Margaret;* A2143. *Duncan Archibald;* A42144. *Mary Emma;* A2145. *McKinnon;* A2146. William Frederick, b 1892, m 1929 Marian Moore, nc, r Newberne, N. C.; A214a. *Louise;* A214b. *Daisy;* A214c. *Dora;* A2147. Neil J., b 1899, m 1931 Margaret Pippin, nc, r Rocky Mount, N.C.; A2148. Reginald A., b 1902, unm, r Pollocksville, N.C.; A214d. *Mildred Charlotte;* A2149. Dougald Malcolm, b 1907, unm.

A215. Carmichael, William David, b 1857, m 1880 Louise McEachern, b 1853, r Marion, S.C., 3 children—A2151. Nina, b 1881, unm, r Marion, S. C.; A2152. *Edna;* A2153. *Daniel Archibald.*

A221. Campbell, Eliza Ann, b 1831 d 1920, m Daniel Campbell, b 1829, d 1903, r Hamer, S.C., 12 children—A2211. Duncan Melanchthon, b 1852, d 1888, r Hamer, S.C., unm; A2212. John Edward, b 1854, d 1893, unm, r Hamer, S.C.; A2213. *Katherine Margaret;* A221a. Nancy Deborah, b 1857, d in childhood; A221b. Neil Murdoch, b 1860, d 1917, unm, r Hamer, S.C. A2214. *Daniel Walker;* A2215. *Mary Jane;* A2216. *William Simeon;* A221c. Addie Estelle,

b 1870, unm, r Hamer, S.C.; A221d. Eula, b 1872, d 1930, unm, r Hamer, S.C.; A2217. Oscar, b 1875, unm, r Hamer, S.C.

A222. Carmichael, Edward D., b 1833, d 1899, m Margaret McDuffie, b 1834, d 1866, m 1869 Ann Carmichael (D12c), b 1850, d 1926, r Dillon, S.C., 13 children, 4 d in childhood—A2221. *Margaret Ann;* children of second wife—A2222. *Roderick Leland;* A2223. *Thaddeus Wirt;* A2224. Katherine Bertie, b 1876, unm, r Dillon S.C.; A2225. *Etta Vernon;* A2226. Edward Gaston, b 1883, m Sallie Carlisle, nc, r Bennettsville, S.C.; A2227. Gregory Erskine, b 1886, d 1902; A2228. *Herbert Corwin;* A2229. *Drury Gilland.*

A224. Murphy, Christian Caroline, b 1841, d 1929, m 1872 Joseph Brown Murphy, r Hamer, S.C., 3 children—A2241. *Odie;* A2242. Mary C. b 1873, d 1897, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; A2243. James Joseph, b 1875, d 1897, unm, r Hamer, S.C.

A225. McEachern, Mary Jennet, b 1845, d 1935, m John C. McEachern, b 1838, d 1916, r Hamer, S.C., 6 children—A2251. Daniel Murdoch, b 1871, d 1895, r Louisville, Ky.; A2252. James Archibald, b 1873, m 1911 Janie (Campbell) McEachern, nc, r Hamer, S.C.; A2253. Ida, b 1875, d 1916, m 1900 John Campbell (see A2255), nc, r Hamer, S.C.; A2254. *Leroy;* A2255. Katherine Ann, b 1881, m 1924 John Campbell (see A2253), r Raeford, N.C., nc; A2256. Wilmore, b 1883, d 1907, unm, r Hamer, S.C.

A227. Carmichael, James Preston, b 1849, d 1931, m 1880 Martha Campbell, b 1848, d 1925, r Dillon, S.C., 2 children—A2271. *Ella Jane;* A2272. Linton Larue, b 1884, unm, r Dillon, S. C.

A228. Edwards, Martha Rebecca, b 1851, d 1928, m 1872 David S. Edwards, b 1849, d 1912, r Latta, S.C., 9 children—A2281. *George Emory;* A2282. Annie Florence, b 1875, m Carl Fuller Bass, d 1934, nc, r Latta, S.C.; A2283. *Katherine May;* A2284. Amanda Jane, b 1878, unm, r Kingstree, S.C.; A2285. *Martha Maude;* A2286. *Samuel John;* A2287. *Carrie Viola;* A2288. *David Carl;* A2289. *Daisy Grace.*

A252. McDuffie, Neil Carmichael (Sheriff), b 1825, d 1882, m 1st Elizabeth Ford, m 2nd Frances Ford (sisters), r Mullins, S.C., 10 children, 1st wife—A2521. *Mary Jane;* A2522. *Penelope;* A2523. Julius, b 1854, m 1st Ella Holloway, m 2nd Ella Cheek, nc, r (Bap. Min. Ret.) Chapel Hill, N. C.; A2524. *Annie;* A2525. *D. Kemper;* 2nd wife—A2526. *Elizabeth;* A2527. *Ellerbe;* A2528. *Watson;* A252a. Neil Carmichael, b 1869, d 1904, m Ida Clark, nc, r widow Columbia, S. C.; A2529. *Madge.*

A253. McDuffie, Duncan D., b 1832, d 1912, m Adella Ford (sisters, A252), d 1922, r Fork, S. C., 9 children—A2531. *Emerson;* A2532. Jasper, b 1861, d 1889, unm, r Wilmington, N. C.; A2533. Duncan, b 1863, m, wife dead, nc, r Spartanburg, S. C.; A2534. *Mary Aurora,* "Mamie"; A2535. Elizabeth, unm, r Spartanburg, S. C.; A2536. Katherine, unm, r Spartanburg, S. C.; A2537. Lettie, unm, r New York, N. Y.; A2538. Penelope, unm, d, r Spartanburg, S. C.; A2539. Alexander, unm. d, r Fork, S. C.

A254. McDuffie, George Alexander, b 1834, d, m Miss Alford, one or more children, including a daughter, Susan, r Fork, S. C.

A255. Watson, Nancy McDuffie, b 1823, d 1863, m 1846 Isham Watson, b 1822, d 1886, r Marion, S. C., 4 children—A2551. Alexander Franklin, b 1849, d 1872; A2552. *George Elmore*, b 1851, d 1885, m 1884 Sallie Tatum, r Ga., 1 daughter, Elmo, b 1886, unm, r widow and daughter Mobile, Ala.; A2553. *Mary Jane*, "Janie"; A2554. *Duncan Isham*.

A311. McIntyre, Sarah Ann, b 1831, d 1896, m 1889 John C. McIntyre (G12), b 1832, d 1884, r Hamer, S. C., 5 children—A3111. Loretta, b 1859, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; A3112. *Jefferson Davis* (see A367); A3113. Daniel Franklin, b 1864, d 1916, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; A3114. *Mary Katherine;* A3115. *Orilla Jane*.

A314. Carmichael, Duncan D., m Julia M. Wright, r Marlboro County, S. C., 6 children, 1 d infancy—A3141. Neil Monroe, b 1877, m Pearl Hustis, nc, r Clio, S. C.; A3142. *Ida;* A3143. James Wright, b 1881, d 1914, unm, r Clio, S. C.; A3144. *Emma;* A3145. *Cora*, b 1887, d 1929, m *James McLellan*, r Hamer, S. C., nc living.

A321. Carmichael, John R., b 1833, killed in Civil War, m Margaret Meekins, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—A3211. *Johnny* (daughter); A3212. McKay (son), unm, d, r Dillon, S. C.; A3213. Alexander, m Ella Weaver, nc, r Atlanta, Ga.

A323. Carmichael, William D., b 1837, d 1902, m 1872 Agnes Harllee, b 1847, d 1918, r Dillon, S. C., 10 children—A3231. *William Donald;* A32a. Ann Fulmore, b 1875, d 1911, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A3232. *Agnes Jessamine;* A3233. *Edward Harllee;* A3234. *James McRae;* A323b. Elizabeth Harllee, "Bess", b 1881, unm, r Washington, D. C.; A3235. *John Harllee;* A3236. *Roderick Murchison;* A3237. *Frank Covington;* A3238. Mary Ellen, b 1890, m 1929 Lt. James Franklin Hayes, Med. Corps, U. S. Navy, nc.

A325. Murchison, Mary, b 1842, d 1901, m Duncan Murchison, r Marion, S. C., 2 children—A3251. *William;* A3252. John D., m Mamie Stackhouse, r Florence, S. C.

A327. Carmichael, Duncan McRae, b 1849, d 1928, m Mary Alford, r Dillon, S. C., 7 children, 2 d in childhood—A3272. *John C.;* A3272. *Mary Kate;* A3273. *Margaret;* A3274. Duncan, d, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A3275. Nell McRae, b 1896, unm, r Dillon, S. C.

A332. Carmichael, Robert J., b S.C. 1835, d Miss. 1895, m Martha Hutchins, r Utica, Miss., 6 children—A3321. Lizzie, b 1871, d 1876; A3322. John, b 1875; A3323. *Robert;* A3324. *Alice;* A3325. *Lissa*, A3326. Bolvia, b 1881, m Mamie Harrison; A3327. James, b 1883, nr.

A333. Carmichael, William D., b SC 1836, d Miss. 1918, m Mrs. Eugenia Ford, b 1836, d 1914, r Utica, Miss., 8 children—A3331. Laura K., b 1862, d 1916, unm, r Utica, Miss.; A3332. *William P.;* A3333. *Harriet;* A3334. Mary, b 1868, m 1899 W. L. Fisher; A3335. *Lula;* A3336. *Daniel A.;* A3337. Thomas E. b 1874, nr; A3338. Lily G. b 1879, m 1912 J. S. Turcotte, nc, r Jackson, Miss.

A334. Ford, Elizabeth, b SC 1839, d Miss. 1904, m James Ford, b 1830, d 1895, r Utica, Miss., 4 children—A3341. Eddie, b 1860, d

1905, nr; A3342. Katherine, b 1860, d 1929, nr; A3343. Willie, b 1862, nr; A3344. Bettie, b 1869, nr.

A336. **Carmichael, John D.**, b SC 1845, d Miss. 1920, m 1891, Addie Glascock, r Utica, Miss. A3361. *John D.;* A3362. Caroline, b 1894, m S. C. Heard, Jr.

A337. **Carmichael, George D.**, b SC 1848, d 1920, m Aletha Ford, b 1850, d 1933, r Utica, Miss., 8 children—A3371. *Alexander T.;* A3372. George B., b 1873, d 1887; A3373. Emma, b 1877, m 1904 Dr. R. L. Horton; A3374. *Sallie;* A3375. Ed, b 1881, d 1902; A3376. Zylpha, b 1883, d 1887; A3377. Katherine, b 1885, m S. C. Heard, Jr., d, nr; A3378. Mary, b 1887, nr.

A338. **England, Mary**, b 1853, d 1896, m G. D. England, r Tenn., 9 children—A338a. Thomas, d in childhood; A3381. Caroline, b 1876, d 1879; A3382. Mollie Kate, b 1878, nr; A3383. Mattie, b 1880, m Hershel Mitchell, r Tenn.; A3384. Willie, b 1882, m in Tenn., nr; A3385. Quillie, b 1884, d 1925, m in Tenn., nr; A3386. Belle, b 1886, m in Tenn., nr; A3387. Carrie, b 1888, m in Tenn., nr; A3388. Addie May, b 1890, d 1891; A3389. Ethel, b 1895, m Leroy Gunn, r Akron, Ohio.

A339. **Harrell, Caroline** b 1854, d 1878, m 1874, Dr. Lucian Harrell, 2 children—A3391. George L., b 1875, m 1903 Elizabeth Slaughter; A3392. John, b 1877, d 1881.

A341. **Kirk, Margaret Katherine**, b SC 1849, d Ala. 1918, m 1879 O. H. P. Kirk, r Lakeland, Fla., 1 daughter—A3411. Ollie, b 1881, m Claude Q. Inman, nc, r Lakeland, Fla.

A343. **Carmichael, John Duncan**, b 1855, d 1925, m Leona Ellis, r Sunny South, Ala., 10 children, 2 d in infancy—A3431. *Susie May;* A3432. *Lena Haddox;* A3433. *Charles Christopher;* A3434. *Curry McRae;* A3435. *Mary Ellis;* A3436. *George Malcolm;* A3437. Margaret Virginia, b 1893, d 1925, m 1918 Capt. Bertram D. Jenkins, nc, r Calif.; A3438. *Crissie Alene.*

A361. **Carmichael, John D.**, b 1852, d 1934, m Minnie Lee Jones, r Starke, Fla., 5 children—A3611. *Archibald Clyde;* A3612. Leroy, b 1899, m Elizabeth Hendry, nc, r West Palm Beach, Fla.; A3613. William Mack, b 1902, unm, r Starke, Fla.; A3614. Gladys Inez, b 1905, m Nelson Freeman Crosby, nc, r Plant City, Fla.; A3615. Margaret, b 1911, unm, r Starke, Fla.

A363. **Carmichael, Monroe Malcolm**, b 1856, d 1896, m Lulu M. Renew, r Rebecca, Ga., 2 children—A3631. *Sallie;* A3632. *Malcolm Monroe.*

A365. **Carmichael, Joel R.**, b 1862, d 1920, m Hattie McLellan, r Dillon, S. C., 5 children—A3651. *Sallie;* A3652. *Flora Ellen;* A3653. *Mary Kate;* A3654. *Maude;* A3655. *Jimmie* (daughter), m 1933 Burke Hayes, r Floydale, S. C.

A366. **Carmichael, William Berry**, b 1863, d 1924, m Nancy McLeod, r Dillon, S. C., 1 son—A3661, William Berry, b 1918.

A367. **McIntyre, Lucinda**, b 1868, m Jefferson D. McIntyre (A3112), b 1861, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—A3671. Grace, b 1895, m Watson Butler, r Rowland, N. C.; A3672. *Monroe,* b 1898, d 1933,

m Vera Gaddy, b 1898, r Dillon, S. C., 1 son b 1933, nr; A3673. Louise, b 1902, m 1933 Ralph Jones, r Mullins, S. C.

A2131. Carmichael, Clyde Lesesne, b 1873, m Sadie Blanche Edwards, b 1874, r Dillon, S. C., 8 children—A21311. *Hubert Lee;* A21312. *Eutha Clyde;* A21313, Maurice Edwards, b 1905, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A21314. Albert Paul, b 1908, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A21315. Mildred Louise, b 1910, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A21316. Penny Elizabeth, b 1911, d in childhood; A21317. Esther Irene, b 1913; A21318. Carrol Lesesne, b 1915.

A2132. Carmichael, Gaddy Leroy, b 1881, m Blanche McKinzie, r Dillon, S. C., 1 son—A21321. Marvin, b 1915.

A2142. Moore, Sarah Margaret, b 1884, d 1925, m 1909 Garnett A. Moore, r Portales, N. Mex., 8 children, 1 d in infancy—A21421. *Edith Charlotte;* A21422. J. Astor, b 1912, unm; A21423. Howard, b 1914, unm; A21424. Andrew, b 1916; A21425. Vera May, b 1920; A21426. Gladys, b 1921; A21427. Neil J., b 1923.

A2143. Carmichael, Duncan Archibald, b 1886, m 1906, Lou Ellen McLellan, r Clarendon, N. C., 9 children, 3 d in childhood—A21431. Victor, S., b 1908, unm; A21432. Cecil K., b 1912, unm; A21433. Thad W., b 1918; A21434. Maxie DeVane, b 1919; A21435. Duncan Archibald, b 1921; A21436. J. Robert, b 1923.

A2144. McCorquodale, Mary Emma, b 1888, m 1909, Malcolm McCoryuodale, r Lake Harbor, Fla., 6 children, 1 d in infancy—A21441. Grace, b 1912, m 1932 DeWitt Patton, r Washington, D. C.; A21442. Lawson, b 1914; A21443. Mattie Claire, b 1915, d 1925; A21444. Ruth, b 1920; A21445. Mary Emma, b 1925.

A2145. Carmichael, McKinnon, b 1890, m 1920 Julia B. Thompson, r Newberne, N. C., 6 children, 1 d in infancy—A21451. Margaret McL., b 1923; A21452. Donald B., b 1924; A21453. Julia McK., b 1929; A21454. William E., b 1930; A21455. David B., b 1931.

A214a. Ward, Louise, b 1893, m 1923 Guy O. Ward, r Pollocksville, N. C., 2 children—A214a1. Isabelle, b 1924; A214a2. Guy O., b 1925.

A214b. Lassiter, Daisy, b 1895, m 1927 Eugene Lassiter, r Raleigh, N. C., 3 children—A214b1. Margie Lee, b 1928; A214b2. Charlotte, b 1929, d 1932; A214b3. Neil James, b 1932.

214c. White, Dora, b 1897, m 1917 Haywood W. White, r Bayboro, N. C., 4 children—A214c1. Haywood Edward, b 1918; A214c2. Amy Charlotte, b 1920; A214c3. Ethel, b 1922; A214c4. Dora, 1930.

A214d. Bender, Mildred Charlotte, b 1905, m 1923, John H. Bender, r Pollocksville, N. C., 2 children—A214d1. John H., b 1925; A214d2. Malcolm Franklin, b 1932.

A2152. Hughes, Edna, b 1884, m Edding T. Hughes, d about 1923, r Marion, S. C., 1 son—A21521. Edding T., b 1915.

A2153. Carmichael, Daniel Archibald, b 1886, m Tracy Dunning, r Columbus, Ohio, 1 son—A21531. Daniel Archibald, b 1919.

A2213. McKeller, Katherine Margaret, b 1856, d 1924, m A. D. McKeller, d 1923, r Rowland, N. C., 8 children—A22131. Ann Ora, b 1879, unm, r Rowland, N. C.; A22132. *Harriet Deborah;* A22133.

Florence, b 1883, unm, r Rowland, N. C.; A22134. *Daniel;* A22135. *Duncan;* A22136. *Kate;* A22137. *Bessie Vonne;* A22138. Nancy Augusta, b 1900, unm, r Rowland, N. C.

A2214. **Campbell, Daniel Walker,** b 1862, d 1915, m 1887 Lillie Frances Williamson, b 1868, d 1906, m 1912 Mary Belle Williamson, b 1878, d 1913, r Florence, S. C., 8 children, 2nd wife nc—A22141. Ruby, b 1888, unm, r Florence, S. C.; A22142. Mary Eliza, b 1889, unm, r Florence, S. C.; A22143. Joseph Earle, b 1891, m 1921 Ruby Leigh Dickens, b 1895, nc, r Rocky Mount, N. C.; A22144. *Daniel Wallace;* A22145. Jakie (daughter), b 1895, unm, r Florence, S. C.; A22146. William Earnest, b 1898, m 1921 Kathleen Pearl Baily, nc, r Florence, S. C.; A22147. *James Weatherly* (see A21312); A22148. *Robert Leonard.*

A2215. **Godwin, Mary Jane,** b 1867, d 1926, m O. D. Godwin, r Dillon, S. C., 5 children—A22151. *William Thaddeus;* A22152. *Daisy Belle;* A22153. *Byron Kiernan* (see A3653).; A22154. *John Carroll;* A22155. *Carrie Veneta.*

A2216. **Campbell, William Simeon,** b 1867, m 1900 Susan H. Campbell, b 1878, d 1918, m 1920 Quincy Mitchell, b 1895, r Dillon, S. C., 1st wife 5 children, 2 d in infancy—A22161. Hazel, b 1905, m 1934 D. H. Lambert, r Greensboro, N. C.; A22162. William Johnson, b 1908, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A22163. Horace, b 1910, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; 2nd wife—A22164. Daniel Bostic, b 1921; A 22165. Simeon Mitchell, b 1923.

A2221. **Moody, Margaret Ann,** b 1866, d 1910, m Duncan Moody, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—A22211. Leon, b abt 1900; A22212. Margaret, b abt 1903, m Lonnie Cox, nc, r Bennettsville, S. C.; A22213. *Kathleen,* b abt 1908, m Richard *Gilmore,* r Dillon, S. C., 2 children d in infancy.

A2222. **Carmichael, Roderick Leland,** b 1872, m 1900 Katherine Jane McCallum, b 1880, r U. S. Army, Washington, D. C., 4 children—A22221. *Jane McCallum;* A22222. *Marion Grace;* A22223. Roderick Leland, b 1907, m 1933 Georgia Shipley Brown, b 1907, nc, r Lt. Field Art. U. S. Army; A22224. Kathleen Billie, b 1912, m 1933 Lt. George Robinson Mather, b 1911, nc, r Lt. Cav. U. S. Army.

A2223. **Carmichael, Thaddeus Wirt,** b 1874, m 1907 Madge Fort, r Rowland, N. C., 2 children—A22231. Annie Grace, b 1916; A22232. Thaddeus Wirt, b 1923.

A2225. **Cole, Etta Vernon,** b 1880, m 1905 Claude Cole, r Mullins, S. C., 7 children, 2 d inf.—A22251. Elizabeth b 1908: A22252. *Erskine,* r Mullins, S. C.; A22253. *Oline;* A22254. Annie, b 1916; A22255. Mildred, b 1919.

A2228. **Carmichael, Herbert Corwin,** b 1890, m 1915 Jessie Killian, d 1918, m 1921 Mullie Alexander, r Pres. Minister, Unionville, N. C., 5 children—A22261. Jessie Killian, b 1916; A22282. Herbert Corwin, b 1918; 2nd wife—A22283. William Alexander, b 1922; A22284. Edward Bain, b 1926; A22285. James Ray, b 1930.

A2229. **Carmichael, Drury Gilland,** b 1894, m 1915 Ruby Fort, divorced, r Fork, S. C. 1 son—A22291. Boyd, b 1916.

A2241. McDaniel, Odie, b 1872, m Duncan McDaniel, b 1866, d 1903, r Hamer, S. C., 5 children—A22411. Ursula, b 1891, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; A22412. *Kanawha;* A22413. *Mary Theresa;* A22414. *Joe Marcus;* A22415. Frank, b 1902, unm, r Hamer, S. C.

A2254. McEachern, Leroy, b 1878, d 1903, m 1900 Adelaide Cottingham, r Dillon, S. C., 2 children—A22541. *Jesse Cottingham;* A22542. John Leroy, b 1903, unm, r Brooklyn, N. Y.

A2271. Campbell, Ella Jane, b 1881, m Alexander Campbell, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—A22711. James, b 1908, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A22712. Aline, b 1910, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; A22713. Alford, b. 1913, unm, r Dillon, S. C.

A2281. Edwards, George Emory, b 1873, m Julia Hastings Moore, Minister, S. C., Meth. Conf., 4 children—A22811. *Sara Elizabeth;* A22812. Julia Moore, b 1906, m Harry Lee Standemere, nc, r Lamar, S. C.; A22813. Rebecca Carmichael, b 1908, r Darlington, S. C.; A22814. Florence Emory, b 1918, r Darlington, S. C.

A2283. Rogers, Katherine May, b 1876, m James Grantham Rogers, r Latta, S. C., 3 children—A22831. Dorothy Edwards, b 1905, r Latta, S. C.; A22832. Katherine Rebecca, b 1908; A22833. Margaret Edwards, b 1912, r Latta, S. C.

A2285. NeSmith, Martha Maude, b 1880, d 1928, m William Edward NeSmith, r Kingstree, S. C., 7 children—A22851. Vardell Edwards, b 1904, r Columbia, S. C.; A22852. William Edwards, b 1906, r Kingstree, S. C.; A22853, Emory Davis, b 1909, r Kingstree, S. C.; A22855. Martha Maude, b 1914; A22856. David Carl, b 1916; A22857. Jane Carmichael, b 1922; A22854. Harold Caldwell, b 1912.

A2286. Edwards, Samuel John, b 1884, m Christine Berry, Latta, S. C., 2 children—A22861. Samuel John, b 1928; A22862. George Emory, b 1930.

A2287. Caldwell, Carrie Viola, b 1887, m Michael Francis Caldwell, r Lumberton, N. C., 1 daughter—A22871. Francis Rebecca, b 1917.

A2288. Edwards, David Carl, b 1889, m Ione Berry, r Latta, S. C., 3 children—A22881. Cleo Phyllis, b 1918; A22882. David Thomas, b 1920; A22883. Ione Berry, b 1922.

A2289. Kilgore, Daisy Grace, b 1891, m Cary Rogers Kilgore, r Bishopville, S. C., 2 children—A22891. Carey Rogers, b 1916; A22892. Grace Edwards, b 1919.

A2521. Oliver, Mary Jane, b 1852, d 1922, m. Dr. William A. Oliver, d 1933, r Lakeview, S. C., 8 children, 3 d in childhood—A25211. Lannie Elizabeth, b 1880, unm, r Marietta, N. C.; A25212. L. McDuffie, b 1882, unm, r Marietta, N. C.; A25213. William Howard, b 1884, m Marguerite Hartge,, nc, r Marietta, N. C.; A25214. Claude Renard, b 1895, unm, r (lawyer) Durham, N. C.; A25215. *Benjamin S.*

A2522. Kennedy, Penelope, b 1861, m John Whitney Kennedy, (Presb. Min., Pres. S. C. Presb. College, d), r Clinton, S. C., 4 children—A25221. Fronde, b 1880, unm, r Spartanburg, S. C.; A25222. *L. McDuffie;* A25223. Jayrufe, d early manhood; A25224. Janie, b 1889, d, m George Harper, d, nc, r Spartanburg, S. C.

A2524. Oliver, Annie, b 1858, d 1930, m 1881 James Shepard Oliver, b 1858, d 1931, r Marietta, N. C., 7 children—A25241. *Ethel Rosabelle;* A25242. *William McDuffie;* A25243. *Sibyl Daisy;* A25244. *Rachel Annie,* A25245. Helen Jane, b 1894, unm, r Marietta, N. C.; A25246. *Paul S.;* A25247. *Hal Aycock.*

A2525. McDuffie, D. Kemper, b 1861, m 1st Margaret Haselden, m 2nd Mrs. Susie Gilchrist, r Columbia, S. C., 3 children 1st wife—A25251. *Ernestine;* A25252. Neil, b 1892, m, r Miss., nr; A25253. Agnes, b 1895, unm, r Columbia, S. C.

A2526. Gilchrist, Elizabeth, b 1865, m 1882 Johnson Gilchrist, r Mullins, S. C., 2 children—A25261. *Charles Pierson;* A25262. Frances, b 1893, unm, r Mullins, S. C.

A2527. McDuffie, Ellerbe, b 1867, d 1911, m Mittie Merritt, r Williamsburg Co., S. C. (r widow Mrs. Marvin Lewis, Mullins, S. C.), 3 children—A25271. Kenneth, m Vera West, r Jacksonville, Fla., nc; A25272. *Ellerbe,* m Emily Calhoun, r Charleston, S. C., 3 children, nr; A25273. *Frances,* m L. S. Bullard, r Columbia, S. C., 1 child.

A2528. McDuffie, Watson, b 1867, m 1895 Myrtle Meredith, r Norfolk, Va., 1 son—A25281. Meredith.

A2529. Herring, Madge, b 1871, m Bernice Herring, r Clinton, S. C. (r widow Washington, D. C.), 4 children—A25291. Ellerbe, m Estelle Puryear, nc, r Washington, D. C.; A25292. *William;* A25293. Frances, m Carter Baumback, r Washington, D. C.; A25294. Bernice, unm, r Washington, D. C.

A2531. McDuffie, Emerson, b 1859, d 1929, m 1st Ida Fore, m 2nd Elva Scott, r Marion, S. C., 13 children, 1st wife—A25311. *Pearl;* A25312. *Duncan E.;* A25313. *Jasper K.;* A25314. Benton, b 1895, d 1911; A25315. Howard, b 1897, unm, r Detroit, Mich.; A25316. Florence, b 1899, unm, r Detroit, Mich.; A25317. Lee, b 1901, unm, r Marion, S. C.; 2nd wife—A25318. Rhoda, b 1909, unm, r Marion, S. C.; A 25319. Archibald, b 1911, unm, r Flint, Mich.; A2531a. Kenneth, b 1913, m 1933 Elizabeth Wilder, nc, r Mullins, S. C.; A2531b. Mary, b 1916; A2531c. Elva, b 1918; A2531d. Sarah, b 1920; A2531e. Penelope, b 1927.

A2534. Townsend, Mary Aurora, "Mamie", b 1866, d 1906, m 1889, Rev. Richard Walter Townsend, b 1859, r (Meth. Min.) Rowland, N. C., 5 children—A25341. *Dallas S.;* A25342. *Mary Kathleen;* A25343. *Landon McDuffie;* A25344. Sarah Ruth, b 1896, unm, r New York, N. Y.; A25345. Ralph, b 1900, unm, r (Journalist) San Francisco, Calif.

A2553. Montgomery, Mary Jane, "Janie", b 1853, d, m James Douglas Montgomery, b 1847, r Marion, S. C., 13 children, 5 d in childhood—A25531. *Nannie;* A25532. Minnie, b 1875, d 1930, m George G. McKerall, nc, r Marion, S. C.; A25533. *Fleetwood;* A25534. Lena, b 1879, unm, r Marion, S. C.; A25535. *J. Rowland;* A25536. C. Watson, b 1884, unm, r Marion, S. C.; A25537. *Mary Jane;* A25538. *Harry D.*

A2554. Watson, Duncan Isham, b 1856, m 1880 Margaret Moody, b 1855, d 1930, r Southport, N. C., 6 children—A25541. *George Yandell;* A25542. Virginia Louise, b 1884, unm, r Southport, N. C.; A25543. *Isham Evander;* A25544. Duncan Cornelius, b 1889, d 1891; A25545. Archie Campbell, b 1892, unm, r Southport, N. C.; A25546. John Moody, b 1894, d 1920, unm, r Southport, N. C.

A3114. Berry, Mary Katherine, b 1867, m G. R. Berry, d 1935, r Hamer, S. C., 3 children—A31141. *Sarah Ophelia;* A31142. *Daniel McIntyre;* A31143. *John Raymond.*

A3115. Stewart, Orilla Jane, b 1871, m Peter M. Stewart, r Hamer, S. C., 3 children—A31151. Gilbert Worth, b 1898, m 1934 Alice D. Burns, r Hamer, S. C.; A31152. Sarah Ann, b 1900, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; A31153. Archibald David, b 1908, unm, r Unv. Ga., Athens, Georgia.

A3142. Hunter, Ida, b 1879, m Marvin A Hunter, r Clio, S. C., 2 children—A31421. Duncan C., b 1912, r Clio, S. C.; A31422. Jennings, b 1915, r Clio, S. C.

A3144. Regan, Emma, b 1885, m J. R. Regan, r Dillon, S. C., 1 son—A31441. John D., b 1915.

A3211. Galloway, Johnny, (daughter), m Samuel T. Galloway, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—A32111. Marguerite, m Herbert Ford, r Dillon, S. C.; A32112. Samuel, unm; A32113. Ella, m LaVerne Foxworth.

A3231. Carmichael, William Donald, b 1873, m 1899, Margaret R. McCaull, b 1878, d 1924, r New York, N. Y., 4 children—A32311. *William Donald;* A32312. Richard Cartwright, b 1902, m 1928, Louise Wilson Gibbon, nc, r Durham, N. C.; A32313. *Harry Martin;* A32314. Robert Harllee, b 1910, unm, r University, N. C.

A3232. Tatum, Agnes Jessamine, b 1877, m 1895 Walter R. Tatum, d, r McColl, S. C., 9 children—A32321. William Franklin, b 1900, m 1922 Mary Dudley Sullivan, r McColl, S. C.; A32322. Edward Harllee, b 1902, m 1926 Florence Grier Burke, r Caracas, Venezuela; A32323. John Carmichael, b 1905, d 1934, m 1928 Cornelia Suydam Brice, r Panama Canal Zone; A32324. Walter Robert, b 1910, unm, r McColl, S. C.; A32325. James Moore, b 1913, unm, r McColl, S. C.; A32326. Annabel, b 1896, m 1916 William Kennedy Breedon, r Bennettsville, S. C.; A32327. Agnes Harllee, b 1897, m 1917 Arthur Gregory Brown, r McColl, S. C.; A32328. Julia Margaret, r McColl, S. C.; A32329. Jessica Van, r McColl, S. C.

A3233. Carmichael, Edward Harllee, b 1878, m 1912 Minnie L. Murphy, r Savannah, Ga., 3 children—A32331. Edward Harllee, b 1918; A32332. Minnie Louise, nr; A32333. Annie May, nr.

A3234. Carmichael, James McRae, b 1880, m 1917 Willouise Whittenburg, r Bennettsville, S. C., 3 children—A32341. James McRae, b 1924; A32342. Agnes Lee; A32343. Willouise.

A3235. Carmichael, John Harllee, b 1883, d 1928, m 1912 Kate E. Wilson, r Waycross, Ga., 3 children—A32351. John Harllee, b 1914; A32352. Leon Wilson, b 1918; A32353. Donald, b 1922.

A3236. **Carmichael, Roderick Murchison**, b 1885, m 1920 Sarah L. Black, r Dillon, S. C., 2 children—A32361. Roderick Murchison, b 1924; A32362. Sarah Louise.

A3237. **Carmichael, Frank Covington**, b 1888, m 1922 Nell (Wilson) White, r Bennettsville, S. C., 1 daughter—A32371. Nell Craig.

A3251. **Murchison, William**, m Emma Blackwell, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—A32511. Mary, b 1908, m Henry Fuller, nc, r Bennettsville, S. C.; A32512. William, b 1914; A32513. Robert Blackwell, b 1917.

A3271. **Carmichael, John C.**, b 1875, m 1st Bessie Carnes, nc, m 2nd Mary Hamer, r Dillon, S. C., 6 children—A32711. *Margaret;* A32712. Daniel McRae, b 1911, m Helen Oliver, nc; A32713. Duncan, b 1913, d in childhood; A32714. Elvin, b 1915; A32715. Jewell McRae, b 1921; A32716. John Craig, b 1925.

A3272. **McKay, Mary Kate**, b 1877, m George McKay, r Red Springs, N. C., 1 son—A32721. George Carmichael, b 1910, unm.

A3273. **McQueen, Margaret**, b 1879, d 1904, m John McQueen, 1 son—A32731. Mack Carmichael, b 1904, unm, r Goodwater, Ala., Presb. Min.

A3323. **Carmichael, Robert**, b 1872, m Lottie Boyd, r Miss., 3 children—A33231. Clarence, m Miss Pickett, r Miss.; A33232. Irma, r Miss.; A33233. *Robert.*

A3324. **Davis, Alice**, b 1877, m Walter Davis, r Miss., 3 children —A33241. Lamar; A33242. Alice L.; A33243. Inez.

A3325. **Husbands, Lissa**, b 1879, d 1930, m W. E. Husbands, r Miss., 1 son—A33251. Robert.

A3332. **Carmichael, William P.**, b 1864, d 1894, m 1889 Lou Mapp, r Miss., 1 child—A33321. Eloise, m Don Shepard, r Miss.

A3333. **Williams, Harriet**, b 1866, m 1897 C. A. Williams, r Utica, Miss., 7 children—A33331. Gorden Campbell, b 1896, m 1930 Bessie Lee Berry; A33332. William Calvin, b 1899, d 1900; A33333. *Lucile;* A33334. *Eugenia;* A33335. Virginia, b 1907; A33336. Daniel Carmichael, b 1907, r D.D.S. Utica, Miss.; A33337. Mary, b 1911.

A3335. **Burnett, Lula**, b 1870, m 1904 C. A. Burnett, r Miss., 3 children—A333351. Eugenia; A33352. Frances C.; A33353. Lily.

A3336. **Carmichael, Daniel A.**, b 1872, m 1900 Allene Harris, r Utica, Miss., 6 children—A33361. Kathleen, b 1903; A33362. Minnie Merle, b 1906; A33363. William, b 1908; A33364. Laverne, b 1910; A33365. Mattie Leah, b 1912; A33366. Harris, b 1914.

A3361. **Carmichael, John D.**, b 1892, m 1914 Iloe Belton, r Miss., 3 children—A33611. Gerald, b 1917; A33612. Mildred, b 1919; A33613. Dorothy, b 1924.

A3371. **Carmichael, Alexander T.**, b 1871, m 1899 Leila Burdeau, m 1913 Mrs. Tula Anderson, r Miss., 5 children—A33711. Edwin, m; A33712. Sarah, m; 2nd wife—A33713. Aletha; A33714. A. T.,; A33715. Louie Marie.

A3374. **Heard, Sallie**, b 1879, m 1901, S. C. Heard, r Miss., 3 children—A33741. Emma G.; A33742. Edwin Katherine; A33743. George H.

A3431. **Milner, Susie**, b 1879, m 1917 Pitt W. Milner, r Durham, N. C., 1 son—A34311. John, b 1921.

A3432. Coale, Lena Haddox, b 1884, m 1907 Skipworth Coale, r Jackson, Ala., 3 children—A34321. Harwell Ellis, b 1908; A34322. Edith, b 1911; A34323. Elizabeth, b 1917, d 1918.

A3433. Carmichael, Charles Christopher, b 1886, m 1917 Marguerite Jones, r Jackson, Miss,. 4 children—A34331. Hubert, b 1913; A34332. John Duncan, b 1917; A34333. Charles Christopher, b 1923; A34334. Virginia, b 1925.

A3434. Carmichael, Curry McRae, b 1887, m 1917 Cora LaPrade Cawtohn, r Montreal, Canada, 1 son—A34341. Curry McRae, b 1918.

3435. Bedsole, Mary Ellis, b 1889, m 1913 Travis Jesse Bedsole, r Grove Hill, Ala., 2 children—A34351. Martha Nell, b 1914; A34352. Massey Preston, b 1917.

A3436. Carmichael, George Malcolm, b 1891, m 1922 Elizabeth Meredith, r Anniston, Ala., 1 son—A34361. George Malcolm, b 1932.

A3438. Wilson, Alene Crissie, b 1899, m 1920 John D. Wilson, r Selma, Ala., 2 children—A34381. John D., b 1921; A34382. Robert Carmichael, b 1926.

A3611. Carmichael, Archibald Clyde, b 1898, m Etta Dolores Rozier, r Ocala, Fla., 2 children—A36111. Marjorie Dolores, b 1926; A36112. Mary Virginia, b 1932.

A3631. Barker, Sallie, b 1894, m Thomas Artemus Barker, r Rebecca, Ga., 5 children—A36311. Beatrice, b 1915; A36312. Malcolm Curtis, b 1919, d 1921; A36313. Thomas Artemus, b 1922; A36314. Janilu, b 1927; A36315. Azilee, b 1932.

A3632. Carmichael, Molcolm Monroe, b 1896, m Daisy Lane, r Ocilla, Ga., 7 children—A36321. Mack, b 1919; A36322. Malcolm Monroe, b 1920; A36323. Mabel Loris, b 1921; A36324. Albert Dewey, b 1924; A36325. Dorothy Lucile, b 1926; A36326. John A., b 1929; A36327. Marion Hugh, b 1931.

A3651. Bass, Sallie, m Howard H. Bass, r Latta, S. C., 3 children —A36511, C. G., b 1916; A36512. Lula Dare, b 1918; A36513. Sarah, b 1920.

A3652. Stephens, Flora Ellen, d 1927, m Wacon L. Stephens, r Dillon, S. C., 2 children—A36521. Wacon L., b 1926; A36522. Flora Ellen, b 1927.

A3653. Godwin, Mary Kate, m 1925 Byron Kiernan Godwin (A22153), b 1900, r Leesburg, Fla., 2 children—A36531. Byron Kiernan, b 1928; A36532. Caroline Carmichael, b 1929.

A3654. Butler, Maude, m Alford Butler, r Rowland, N. C., 3 children—A36541. Alford, b 1926; A36542. Joe, b 1928; A36543. Douglas, b 1930.

A21311. Carmichael, Hubert Lee, b 1899, m 1923 Zynella Grosset, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—A213111. Hubert Lee, b 1924; A213112. Zynella, b 1926; A213113. Sarah Leila, b 1929.

A21312. Campbell, Eutha Clyde, b 1901, m 1924 James Weatherly Campbell (A22147), b 1901, r Florence, S. C., 2 children—A213121. May Louise, b 1927; A213122. James Weatherly, b 1929, d 1933.

A21421. Turner, Edith Charlotte, b 1910, m James T. Turner, m 1929, r Texaco, N. M., 2 children nr.

A22132. **McLean, Harriet Deborah**, b 1881, m 1904 Archibald McLean, b 1877, r Rowland, N. C., 5 children—A221321. Elizabeth, b 1905, d 1929; A221322. Gladys, b 1908; A221323. Archibald, b 1909; A221324. Crowell, b 1912; A221325. Mary, b 1914, d 1917.

A22134. **McKellar, Daniel**, b 1887, m 1909 Annie E. Quick, r Rowland, N. C., 7 children, 1 d in infancy—A221341. *Katherine;* A221342. Janice, b 1915; A221343. Annie E. b 1916; A221344. James ,b 1918; A221345. Grace D., b 1921; A221346. William E., b 1924.

A22135. **McKellar, Duncan**, b 1892, m 1923 Margaret McCormack, r Rowland, N. C., 1 daughter—A221351. Vernon, b 1925.

A22136. **Tolar, Kate**, b 1894, m 1923 Edgar Tolar, r Rowland, N. C., 4 children—A221361. Joyce, b 1924; A221362. Lois, b 1927; A221363. James E., b 1929; A221364. Barbara R., b 1933.

A22137. **Berry, Bessie Vonne**, b 1897, m 1919 Grady Berry, r Rowland, N. C., 7 children, 1 d in infancy—A221371. Thomas, b 1919; A221372. Robert, b 1922; A221373. Minnie Lee, b 1924; A221374. Boyd O., b 1927; A221375. Gilbert, b 1930; A221376. Emily M., b 1932.

A22144. **Campbell, Daniel Wallace**, b 1893, m 1920 Dora Alice Cartrette, b 1900, r Greensboro, N. C., 3 children—A221441. Daniel Wallace, b 1922; A221442. John Duncan, b 1924; A221443. Frances Etta, b 1928.

A22148. **Campbell, Robert Leonard**, b 1903, m 1930 Mary Phelgar Brown, r Rowland, N. C., 1 son—A221481. Robert Brown, b 1934.

A22151. **Godwin, William Thaddeus**, b 1896, m 1926 Mary Elizabeth Rowell, r Leesburg, Fla., 3 children—A221511. Mary Elizabeth, b 1927; A221512. William Thaddeus, b 1930; A221513. Julia, b 1934.

A22152. **Fox, Daisy Belle**, b 1898, m 1917 David Otha Fox, r South Jacksonville, Fla., 4 children—A221521. David Otha, b 1918; A221522. Edward Leroy, b 1920; A221523. Mary Hibernia, b 1921; A221524. Robert Godwin, b 1925.

A22154. **Godwin, John Carroll**, b 1904, m 1933 Dorothy Helen O'Keefe, r Brooklyn, N. Y., 1 son—A221541. John Robert, b 1934.

A22155. **Stanton, Carrie Veneta**, b 1907, m 1926 John D. Stanton, r Fayetteville, N. C., 4 children—A221551. John D., b 1927; A221552. Barbara, b 1929; A221553. Peggy Louise, b 1931; A221554. Thomas Lovell, b 1934.

A22221. **Stephens, Jane McCallum**, b 1901, m 1922 John Edmondson Stephens, b 1901, r Lt. U. S. Navy, ret., Huntington, West Va., 1 daughter—A222211. Anita Jane, b 1923.

A22222. **Dickinson, Marion Grace**, b 1906, m 1929 Levi Call Dickinson, b 1905, r Des Moines, Iowa, 3 children—A222221. Levi Call, b 1931; A222222. Roderick Carmichael, b 1933; A222223. Nancy Jane, b 1935.

A22252. **Cole Erskine**, b 1909, m 1933 Gertrude Edwards, r Mullins, S. C., 1 child d infancy.

A22253. **Fisher, Oline**, b 1912, m 1931 Ralph Fisher, r Fairmont, N. C., 2 children—A222531. Nettie Vernon, b 1932; A222532. John Archie, b 1934.

A22412. Flowers, Kanawha, b 1893, m 1923 Thomas Everitt Flowers, r Dillon, S. C., 6 children—1 d in infancy—A224121. Thomas Everitt, b 1925; A224122. Edward Leroy, b 1927; A224123. Herman Lewis, b 1931; A224124. John Duncan, b 1933; A224125. Ann, b 1934.

A22413. McLellan, Mary Theresa, b 1895, m 1912 Malcolm R. McLellan, r Hamer, S. C., 7 children, 4 d in infancy—A224131. Clifford, b 1918; A224132. Avis, b 1922; A224133. Leodo, b 1924.

A22414. McDonald, Joe Marcus, b 1899, m 1930 Loretta Stanton, r Hamer, S. C., 2 children—A224141. Milton Hampton, b 1931; A224142. Ruby Caroline, b 1933.

A22541. McEachern, Jesse Cottingham, b 1901, m 1924 Inez Garvin, r Dillon, S. C., 1 daughter—225411. Barbara, b 1925.

A22811. Jackson, Sara Elizabeth, b 1904, m W. Jerome Jackson, r Bowman, S. C., 1 daughter—A228111. Sara Elizabeth.

A25215. Oliver, Benjamin S., b 1896, m Georgia Kyle, r Greensboro, N. C., 1 daughter—A252151, Jane, b 1923.

A25222. Kennedy, L. McDuffie, b 1882, m Lissa Beam, r Physician Spartanburg, S. C., 5 children—A252221. Katherine, b 1912; A252222. McDuffie, b 1917; A252223. Jane, b 1920; A252224. William, b 1925; A252225, Whit, b 1927.

A25241. Oliver, Ethel Rosabelle, b 1883, m D. Justin Oliver, r Marietta, N. C., 4 children—A252411. J. E., b 1908; A252412. A. C., b 1909; A252413. Justin S., b 1911, m Marie Floyd, nc, r Marietta, N. C.; A252414. Agnes, b 1913.

A25242. Oliver, William McDuffie, b 1886, m Pansy Bowles, r Marietta, N. C., 1 daughter—A252421. Dorothy, b 1918.

A25243. Jenrette, Sibyl Daisy, b 1887, m W. Thomas Jenrette, r Marietta, N. C., 2 children—A252431. Thomas Shepard, b 1912; r Greensboro, N. C.; A252432. Julius Poe, b 1915.

A25244. Ward, Rachel Annie, b 1890, m 1920 Earnest B. Ward, r Rowland, N. C., 1 son—A252441. Earnest B., b 1925.

A25246. Oliver, Paul Shepard, b 1897, m 1920 Elizabeth Sellers, r Marietta, N. C., 3 children—A252461. Paul Shepard, b 1923; A252462. Kathryn, b 1931; A252463. James Ritch, b 1933.

A25247. Oliver, Hal Aycock, b 1902, m 1924 Kathleen Sellers, r Lumberton, N. C., 2 children—A252471. Jacqueline, b 1928; A252472. John Hal, b 1932.

A25251. Owen, Ernestine, m Watson Owen, r Columbia, S. C., 1 son—nr.

A25261. Gilchrist, Charles Pierson, b 1891, m Ella Moncure, r (Maj. U. S. Marine Corps, retired) Quantico, Va., 1 son—A252611. Charles, b 1923.

A25292. Herring, William, m Amelia Jones, r Washington, D. C., 1 son—A252921. Pembroke.

A25311. Brown, Pearl, b 1887, m 1917 Harry Brown, r Battle Creek, Mich., 1 son—A253111. Harry "Buster," b 1918.

A25312. McDuffie, Duncan E., b 1891, m 1916 Irene McCall, r Marion, S. C., 3 children—A253121. Anne Russel, b 1917; A253122. Duncan, b 1919; A253123, Carroll, b 1929.

A25313. **McDuffie, Jasper K.**, b 1892, m 1919 Elizabeth Hoopnagle, r Capt. U. S. Army, 3 children—A253131. Annie, b 1921; A253132. Jacqueline, b 1923; A253133. Duncan, b 1929.

A25341. **Townsend, Dallas Selwyn**, b 1889, m 1917 Adelaide Elizabeth Hall Henerman, b 1890, r (lawyer), N. Y. City) Montclair, N. J., 4 children—A253411. Dallas Selwyn, b 1919; A253412. Adelaide Elizabeth Hall, b 1920; A253413. Lewis Raynham, b 1923; A253414. Robert Haines, b 1924.

A25342. **Firestone, Mary Kathleen**, b 1891, m 1917 Robert James Firestone, b 1873, d 1930, r Cleveland, Ohio, 2 children—A253421. Kathleen Townsend, b 1919; A253422. Jean Dallas, b 1923.

A25343. **Townsend, Landon McDuffie**, b 1893, m 1921 Miss Blanton, r (banker) Montclair, N. J., 3 children—A253431. (daughter), b 1923; A253432. (daughter), b 1925; A253433. Richard, b 1927.

A25531. **Barham, Nannie**, b 1874, m 1900 Paul F. Barham, d, r Marion, S. C., 3 children—A255311. *Mary Frances;* A255312. James R., b 1904, m Eva Tart, r Marion, S. C.; A255313. Paul F., b 1907, unm, r (physician) New York, N. Y.

A25533. **Lide, Fleetwood**, b 1877, m Lanneau D. Lide, r (lawyer) Marion, S. C., 2 children, 1 d in infancy—A255331. Lanneau D., b 1914.

A25535. **Montgomery, Rowland J.**, b 1881, m Anna Miles, r Camden, S. C., 5 children—A255351. *Miles;* A255352. *James R.;* A255353. Douglas, b 1910, unm, r Washington, D. C.; A255354, Everett, b 1916; A255355. Francis, b 1923.

A25537. **Lane, Mary Jane (Mamie)**, b 1887, m Joe P. Lane, r Dillon, S. C., 4 children—A255371. Rachel Copeland, b 1912, m 1934 Charles Bethea, nc, r Rowland, N. C.; A255372. Nancy McDuffie, b 1914, unm; A255353. James Montgomery, b 1915; A255354. Joe Vernon, b 1922.

A25538. **Montgomery, Harry D.**, b 1898, m Marie Edwards, r Madison, Wis., 3 children—A255381. Jane, b 1922; A255382. Harriet, b 1924; A255383. Marie, b 1927.

A25541. **Watson, George Yandell**, b 1881, d 1920, m 1908 Ida Potter Manson, b 1880, r Southport, N. C., 5 children—A255411. Marion Manson, b 1910, unm; A255412. George Yandell, b 1912, unm; A255413. Harold Betts, b 1914; A255414. Elizabeth, b 1916, unm; A255415. David Whitehouse, b 1919, unm, r all Southport, N. C.

A25543. **Watson, Isham Evander**, b 1886, d 1931, m 1911 Bessie Pauline Drew, b 1887, r Southport, N. C., 3 children—A255431. Genevieve, b 1912, m 1932 Daniel Clarence Danford, b 1907, nc, r Cape May, N. J.; A255432. Duncan Isham, b 1917; A255433. Charles Drew, b 1920.

A221341. **Berry Katherine**, b 1912, m 1931 Alfred Berry, 1 son—A2213411. Daniel A., b 1932.

A255311. **Sloan, Mary Frances**, b 1901, m Steadman Sloan, r Columbia, S. C., 1 daughter—A2553111. Nancy, b 1925.

A255351. **Montgomery, Miles**, m Annie Roberts, r Washington, D. C., 1 son—A2553511. (nr), b 1934.

A255352. **Montgomery, James R.**, m Bunnie Long, r Washington, D. C., 1 son—A2553521. James R., b 1931.

Descendants of Duncan Carmichael, Immigrant

SYMBOL "B"

THE court records of Cumberland County, N. C., show a Duncan Carmichael as a member of a board of arbitration in 1778. Land records of Richmond County, N. C., show a Duncan Carmichael as a landowner on Leiths Creek, 1784. A Duncan Carmichael appears on a roster of North Carolina troops in the American Revolution, 1782 (N. C. State Records, Volume 16, pages 610 and 1036). The only records, so far as known, of Scottish Highlander emigrants to North Carolina are those kept by the British Customs beginning January, 1774, and these ended when this emigration was suspended during the American Revolution. As Duncan Carmichael's name does not appear in these records, it is evident that he arrived prior to January, 1774, probably on a ship sailing from Fort William, on the Firth of Lorne, September 1, 1773. Record of this (Scots Magazine, October, 1773) states that it took 425 Scottish Highlander emigrants to North Carolina, made up of members of several small clans in the vicinity of Fort William (listed) including the Appin Stewart Clan, of which the island of Lismore, the home of the Highlander branch of the Carmichael family was a part.

There are no records, so far as known, by which the descendants of Duncan Carmichael may be positively identified, and tradition must be relied upon to supply the deficiency. The census of 1790 does not show a Duncan Carmichael in North or South Carolina, so the last documentary record is as a landowner in Richmond (now Scotland) County, N. C., in 1784. It may be assumed that he died between 1784 and 1790, and that his family is included in the families of other heads of families in the census of 1790. It is a long accepted tradition that Duncan was brother of Archibald Carmichael (symbol A), and of Daniel Carmichael (symbol C), and was also brother or cousin of the other heads of families in Cumberland and Richmond counties at that time. Duncan Carmichael (B1), born 1779, and his sister, Christian, born in North Carolina 1780, appear to be children of Duncan (B). They each married children of Archibald Carmichael (A), who, according to accepted tradition, were their first cousins. Duncan (B1) died about 1817, and the census records prior to 1850 do not show places of birth. His sister, Christian, however, died 1857, and her birthplace is shown as North Carolina by the 1850 census records.

B. Carmichael, Duncan, b Scotland abt 1750, d NC. bef. 1790, r Richmond Co., N. C.; B1. *Duncan;* B2. *Christian;* (see A2.).

B1. Carmichael, Duncan, b NC 1779, d SC abt 1817, m Katherine Carmichael (A1), b Scotland 1769, d SC. 1852, r Dillon, S. C., 7

children—B11. *Dougald B.:* B12. Mary, (Polly), b 1803, d 1897, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; B13. Christian, b 1804, d 1839, m George W. Reaves, nc, r Mullins, S. C.; B14. *Nancy;* B15. *Neil C.;* B16. Daniel, b 1812, d unm, 1830-40, r Med. Stud. Charleston, S. C.; B17. Katherine, b 1816, d in childhood.

B11. Carmichael, Dougald B., b 1801, d 1857, m Flora McLellan, b 1798, d 1877, r Hamer, S. C., 7 children—B111. *Mary Ann;* B112. *Katherine;* B113. James Alexander, b 1831, d 1863, unm, killed in Civil War; B114. *Duncan Calvin;* B115. Daniel A., b 1837, d 1863, unm, died in Civil War; B116. *Malcolm Colin;* B117. John L., b 1841, d 1862, killed in Civil War.

B14. Murphy, Nancy, b 1807, d 1879, m Archibald Murphy, b 1807, d 1871, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—B141. *John C.;* B142. Duncan, b 1835, d 1864, killed in Civil War; B143. *Neil C.*

B15. Carmichael, Neil C., b 1809, d 1862, m 1852 Martha Jane (McCallum) Campbell, b 1827, d 1901, r Dillon, S. C., 7 children—B151. *Katherine Brown;* B152. *Matilda Jane;* B153. Lanneau B., b 1854, d 1898, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; B154. *Ida Florence;* B155. Dougald M. C., b 1858, unm, d 1931, r Dillon, S. C.; B156. Duncan Chalmers, b 1860, m Idalou Simmons, b 1874, d 1922, nr; B157 Mary Viola, b 1862, unm, r Rowland, N. C.

B111. McDuffie, Mary Ann, b 1825, d 1900, m Neil McDuffie, b 1818, d abt 1901, r Hamer, S. C., 12 children—B1111. Katherine Caroline, b 1848, d unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B1112. Nancy, b 1849, d, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B1113. Alexander Dallas, b 1850, d, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B1114. George, b 1852, d, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B1115. Flora Jennet, b 1854, d, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B1116. John Murphy, b. 1856, d 1857; B1117. *Mary Margaret;* B111a. Martha Rebecca, b 1859, d, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B111b. Sarah, b 1862, d, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B111c. Daniel, b 1863, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B1118. Duncan, b 1864, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B1119. *Dougald.*

B112. McQueen, Katherine, b 1828, d, m Neil B. McQueen, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—B1121. Flora Susan, b 1853, nr; B1122. Duncan Alexander, b 1857, m Miss Miller, nr; B1123. Daniel, m Miss Horton, nr.

B114. Carmichael, Duncan Calvin, b 1834, d, m 1st Sarah McKinnon, b 1842, m 2nd Lemantha Walters, r Hamer, S. C., 7 children, 1st wife—B1141. *Mary Charlotte* (see A214); B1142. Flora, b 1864, d in childhood; B1143. *Dougald A.;* 2nd wife—B1144. *H. Hoyt;* B1145. *Annie;* B1146. *Duncan C.;* B1147. *Frances.*

B116. Carmichael, Malcolm Colin, b 1839, d 1922, m Amanda Carmichael (A224, b 1837, d 1910, r Hamer, S. C., 8 children—B1161. *Albert Ethan;* B1162. *Flora Katherine;* B1163. John L., b 1868, d 1876; B1164. *Ann Murphy;* B1165. Martha Rebecca, b 1872, d 1933, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B1166. *Neil C.;* B1167. *Mary Jane;* B1168. Walter Martin, b 1879, m Lottie Simmons, nc, r Crystal Springs, Miss.

B141. Murphy, John C., b 1833, d 1873, m Margaret Leech, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—B1411. *Cornelia Ann*, b 1860, m 1882 *Mr. Graham*, r Texas, 2 or 3 children, nr; B1412. Duncan, r Texas, nr; B1413. John C., r Texas, nr.

B143. Murphy, Neil C., b 1838, d 1886, m Mary Elizabeth Reaves, r (physician), Marion, S. C., 5 children—B1431. *Nell;* B1432. Edward R., b 1876, m Mrs. Mattie (Brown) Jenkins, nc, r Marion, S. C.; B1433. *Lillian,* b 1878, m 1899 Frank C. *Cain,* b 1874, r Saint Matthews, S. C., 1 daughter, Adella Elizabeth, d infancy; B1434. *Neil C.;* B1435. *George Archibald.*

B151. McCall, Katherine Brown, b 1852, d 1889, m 1875 Thomas Dick McCall, b 1845, d 1927, r Bennettsville, S. C., 6 children—B1511. Thomas Edgar, b 1876, d 1919, m 1914 Ann Davis, b 1880, d 1926, nc, r Bennettsville, S. C.; B1512. *Charles Sinclair;* B1513. Martha Brown, b 1880, d 1931, unm, r Bennettsville, S. C.; B1514. *Florence Virginia;* B1515. *Annie Matilda;* B1516. *John L.*

B152. McCallum, Matilda Jane, b 1853, d 1931, m 1874 William Henry McCallum, b 1844, d 1923, r Rowland, N. C., 6 children—B1521. *Neil Hinton;* B1522. *Charles James;* B1523. *Katherine Jane* (see A2222); B1524. Mabel Brown, b 1883, d 1887; B1525. Ida Grace, b 1888, d 1914, unm, r Rowland, N. C.; B1526. Katy Brown, b 1891, d 1918, unm, r Rowland, N. C.

B154. McQueen, Ida Florence, b 1857, m William McQueen, b 1845, d 1898, r Rowland, N. C., 7 children, 3 d in childhood—B1541. *Irene;* B1542. Anna, b 1884, unm, r Foreign Missionary, Kwanju, Korea; B1543. Florence, b 1886, m William W. Arrowood, nc, r (Presb. Min.), Tazewell, Va.; B1544. Margaret, b 1894, unm, r Rowland, N. C.

B156. Carmichael Duncan Chalmers, m Idalou Simmons, r Dothan, Ala.—adopted daughter, Iona, m Cowdrey Farmer, r Dothan, Ala. (2 daughters, Martha and Lou).

B1117. McEachern, Mary Margaret, b 1858, d, m Neil Duncan McEachern, r McCall, S. C., 3 children—B11171. *Isla;* B11172. *Jennie;* B11173. *Allie.*

B1119. McDuffie, Dougald, b 1866, m Rosa Miller, r Dillon, S. C., 3 children—B11191. George, b abt 1905, unm; B11192. Dallas, b abt 1908, unm; B11193. Edith, b abt 1910, unm; r all Dillon, S. C.

B1143. Carmichael, Dougald A., b 1866, d 1930, m 3 times, nr names of wives, r Valdosta, Ga., children, record incomplete—B11431. Lester, son of 1st wife; B11432. Dougald A., son of 3rd wife.

B1144. Carmichael, H Hoyt, b 1880, d 1928, m 1st Lois McLaughlin, m 2nd Nellie Wilkinson, r Charlotte, N. C., 4 children, 1st wife—B11441. Katherine, b 1903, d 1926, m 1925 Clarence Williams, nc, r Petersburg, Va.; 2nd wife—B11442. Louise, b 1912, d 1926; B11443. Mildred, b 1915; B11444. Walter Hoyt, b 1915.

B1145. Braswell, Annie Carmichael, b 1882, m 1902 Sam J. Braswell, r Fork, S. C., 2 children—B11451. Carroll, b 1903, m 1932 Ethel Ammons, r Fork, S. C.; B11452. James Hoyt, b 1910, m 1933 Clara Small, r Lumberton, N. C.

B1146. Carmichael, Duncan C., b 1886, m Annie Louise Ross, r Charlotte, N. C., 1 daughter—B11461. Lillian Fonvielle, b 1909, m 1929 Thomas B. Fortune, r Indianapolis, Ind.

B1147. Neal, Francis Carmichael, b 1889, m C. Earnest Neal, r Charlotte, N. C., 1 son—B11471. C. Earnest, b 1918.

B1161. Carmichael, Albert Ethan, b 1860, m Lettie Davidson, d 1935, r DeQuincy, La., 3 children—B11611. *Albert Bruce;* B11612. *John Ethan;* B11613. *Kathleen.*

B1162. Ashley, Flora Katherine, b 1865, m 1886 S. A. McQueen, m 1903 H Bascom Ashley, r Red Springs, N. C., children of McQueen—B11621. Lena, b 1890, d 1926, m Sidney Parrish, r Red Springs, N. C.; B11622. Alexander, b 1892, m Mary Belle Fisher, r Jacksonville, Fla.; B11623. *Rufus*, b 1894, m Helen Lipscomb, r Purvis, N. C., 1 son; B11624. Tiny, b 1896, m Walter Kessler; B11625. Malcolm, b 1899, m Ida Ray Grimm, nc, r Tulsa, Okla.; children of Ashley—B11626. *Felix E.;* B11627. *Allen.*

B1164. McLellan, Ann Murphy, b 1870, m 1893 Alexander McLellan, d 1904, r Hamer, S. C., 5 children—B11641. *W. French,* b 1894, m Beulah Adcock, r Hamer, S. C.; B11642. *T. Alexander*, b 1895, m Dorothy Read, d 1931, r Columbia, S. C., several children, nr; B11643. *Albert C.*, b 1897, m Rebecca Ayres, r Hamlet, N. C.; B11644. Bessie, b 1901, m A. B. Smith; B11645. Sadie, b 1904, unm.

B1166. Carmichael, Neil C., b 1874, m Alice McCain, b 1890, r Hamer, S. C., 3 children—B11661. Sarah Alice, b 1921; B11662. Doris, b 1923; B11663. Neil C., b 1928.

B1167. Williamson, Mary Jane, b 1877, m Duncan M. Williamson, (E193), r Hamer, S. C., 4 children—B11671. *Joseph W.*, b 1904, m Ruth Johnson, b 1905, r Hamer, S. C.; B11672. Michael, b 1906, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; B11673. Marie, b 1916; B11674. Mildred, b 1919.

B1431. McMillan, Nell, b 1874, m 1894 Warley Wilder McMillan, b 1868, d 1925, r St. Matthews, S. C., 1 daughter—B14211. *Clara.*

B1434. Murphy, Neil C., b 1879, m 1911 Nellie Byrd, r Darlington, S. C., 4 children—B14341. Neil C., b 1913, r Washington, D. C.; B14342. Elsie, b 1914, r Washington, D. C.; B14342. John B., b 1917; B14344. Mary Elizabeth.

B1435. Murphy, George Archibald, b 1882, m 1911 Julia Rush, r Marion, S. C., 1 son—B14351. George Archibald, b 1912, m 1934 Lucile Harvey, nc, r Charleston, S. C.

B1512. McCall, Charles Sinclair, b 1878, m 1911 Lillian Gambrell, b 1880, r Bennettsville, S. C., 2 children—B15121. Charles Sinclair, b 1913; B15122. Katherine, b 1918.

B1514. McCaskill, Florence Virginia, b 1883, m 1906 Chesley McCaskill, d 1927, r Maxton, N. C., 6 children—1 d in childhood—B15141. John Chesley, b 1907, r Knoxville, Tenn.; B15142. Martha McCall, b 1909, m 1932 John Lesley Davis, nc, Burlington, N. C.; B15143. *Katherine Virginia;* B15144. Roderick Edgar, b 1919; B14145. Eleanor Faye, b 1920.

B1515. Adams, Annie Matilda, b 1884, m 1910 Clyde Adams, d 1918, r Bennettsville, S. C., 2 children—B15151. Clyde, b 1913; B15152. McCall, b 1918.

B1516. McCall, John L., b 1887, m 1916 Lillie Watson, b 1889, r Bennettsville, S. C., 4 children, 2 d in infancy—B15161. Elizabeth, b 1922; B15162. Elinor, b 1924.

B1521. McCallum, Neil Hinton, b 1875, m 1905 Maude Rabb, d 1923, r Dothan, Ala., 3 children—B15211. Neil Hinton, b 1906; B15212. Leland Chalmers, b 1909; B15213. Carolyn, b 1913.

B1522. McCallum, Charles James, b 1878, m 1915 Eleanor Wallace, b 1884, r Rowland, N. C., 2 children—B15221. Charles James, b 1915; B15222. Eleanor Lee, b 1920.

B1541. Barron, Irene, b 1880, m 1915 William L. Barron, r Rock Hill, S. C., 1 daughter—B15411. Irene McQueen, b 1920.

B11171. Smith, Isla, d, m Stanford Smith, r Charlotte, N. C., 6 children—B111711. Florence; B111712. Dora; B111713. Ray, d, m, r Charlotte, N. C.; B111714. Lawrence, unm, r Charlotte, N. C.; B111715. (son, m), r Charlotte, N. C.; B111716. (daughter).

B11172. Hilton, Jennie, m Mr. Hilton, r Laurinburg, N. C., 3 children—B111721. Clarence; B111722. (daughter, m); B111723. (daughter, unm).

B11173. Thomas, Allie, m Charles C. Thomas, r Hamer, S. C., 2 children—B111731. Charles C., b 1922; B111732. George, b 1931.

B11611. Carmichael, Albert Bruce, b 1897, m 1921 Willie Martin, r Kingsville, Texas, 3 children—B116111. Billie Bruce, b 1920; B116112. Jean, b 1923; B116113. Martin Davidson, b 1926.

B11612. Carmichael, John Ethan, b 1901, m 1920 Hallie Cleveland, Money, La., 1 son—B116121. John Ethan, b 1921.

B11613. Ray, Kathleen, b 1905, m 1925 Hardie E. Ray, r DeQuincy, La., 1 daughter—B116131. Jean, b 1927.

B11626. Ashley, Felix E., b 1904, m Emma Schemp, r North Dakota, 3 children—B116261. Frances Helen; B116262. Robert Allen; B116263. Clark Lewis.

B11627. Ashley, Allen, b 1906, m Helen King, r Billings, Mont., 1 daughter—B116271. Katherine Louise.

B14311. Solomons, Clara, b 1895, m Wesley B. Solomons, r Saint Matthews, S. C., 4 children—B143111. McMillan, b 1920; B143112. Ellen Elizabeth, b 1922; B143113. Clara Louise, b 1924; B143114. Martha Ann, b 1927.

B15143. Davis, Katherine Virginia, b 1916, m 1932 Ralph Houston Davis, r Hamlet, N. C., 1 daughter—B151431. Barbara Ann.

Descendants of Daniel Carmichael, Immigrant

SYMBOL "C"

DANIEL CARMICHAEL came from the island of Lismore, Argyleshire, Scotland, and settled in North Carolina, probably Richmond (now Scotland) County, about 1792, removed to Marion County (now Dillon) S. C., about 1797, and settled on the SW side of Little Pee Dee River at Carmichael's Bridge (named for him) about 2 miles NW of Fork, S. C., where he lived until his death sometime between the censuses of 1820 and 1830. He and his wife, who died during this period also, are buried in what is possibly the first Carmichael graveyard in South Carolina, located near his home. He had three sons of record and one or more daughters, of whom no record is available. He is said to be brother of Archibald Carmichael, Symbol "A", of Duncan Carmichael, Symbol "B", and of one or more others of the Carmichael immigrants that arrived during the latter part of the 18th century, and while there are no records directly showing this fact, circumstances appear to confirm it.

C. **Carmichael, Daniel**, b Scotland abt 1750, d SC 1820-30, m Katherine Calhoun, b Scotland, d SC 1820-30, 3 children of record—C1. *John C.;* C2. *Dougald;* C3. *Malcolm.*

C1. **Carmichael, John C.**, b Scotland 1785 (1781?), d Ga. 1857, m abt 1816 Margaret Morrison, b NC 1787, d Ga. 1850, r came from Scotland abt 1792, in NC to 1797, Fork, S. C., to abt 1831, then Sumter County, Ga., 7 children—C11. *John M.;* C12. *Nancy M.;* C13. Norman, b SC 1820, unm, killed in Mexican War; C14. *Archibald M.;* C15. Malcolm, b SC 1824, d Ala., killed in Civil War, m 1849 Rebecca Watson, b Ga. 1828, r Coffee Co., Ala.; C16. *Hugh;* C17. Katherine, b SC 1830, d Ala. 1904, m 1850 J. W. Brock.

C2. **Carmichael, Dougald**, b Scotland 1787, d SC 1866, m 1812 Katherine Carmichael (D3), b NC 1793, d SC 1853, r Mullins, S. C., 11 children, 2 d childhood—C21. *Angus;* C22. *Flora;* C23. Mary, b 1816, d 1874, unm, r Mullins, S. C.; C24. *Alexander C.;* C25. *Nancy;* C26. *Daniel M.;* C27. *James C.;* C28. *Margaret;* C29. *Sarah.*

C3. **Carmichael, Malcolm**, b NC 1792, d Ala. 1860-70, m abt 1818 Nancy McDuffie, b Scotland 1850, d Ala., r (Dillon, S. C., to abt 1833) Dale Co., Ala., 8 children—C31. *Daniel;* C32. *Jane,* b SC 1821, d Ala. 1899, m William *Smith,* r Bullock Co., Ala., 1 son, d; C33. *Archibald;* C34. Annie, b SC 1825, d Texas, m Mr. Rogers, nr family; C35. *Gilbert;* C36. Malcolm, b SC 1829, d Ga. r Sumter Co., nr family; C37. John, b SC 1831, unm, r Ga., physician; C38. *Alexander.*

C11. **Carmichael, John M.**, b SC 1817, d Ala. 1901, m 1839 Sarah Hayes, b SC 1817, d Ala. 1907, r (Sumter Co., Ga. to 1853) Coffee

Co., Ala., 8 children—C111. *Mary Ann;* C 112. Daniel, b Ga. 1844, d 1864, killed in Civil War, unm; C113. Joseph A., b Ga. 1846, d 1864, killed in Civil War, unm; C114. *John Henry;* C115. *Norman,* b. Ga. 1850, d Ala. 1876, m Elizabeth Goynes, 1 son d childhood; C116. *Gilbert;* C117. *Charles Wesley;* C118. *Nancy Jane.*

C12. Smith, Nancy M., b SC 1818, d Ga. 1880, m 1838 Thomas H. Smith, b 1816 d 1897, r Smithville, Ga., 7 children—C121. *Emily;* C122. *Katherine Cornelia;* C123. Joshua C., b 1846, d 1864 in Civil War; C124. Daniel, b 1849, d childhood; C125. Norman, b 1851, d childhood; C126. *Britton;* C127. *Harbard.*

C14. Carmichael, Archibald M., b SC 1821, m 1850 Martha Wynn, m 2nd Susan Marsh, r Union Springs, Ala., 4 children, 1st wife—C141. George W., d, family in Texas, nr; 2nd wife—C142. Annie, m Jack Hildreth, r Enterprise, Ala.; C 143. Sidney, r Enterprise, Ala.; C 144. Dan, r New Brockton, Ala.

C16. Carmichael, Hugh, b SC 1827, d Ga. 1899, m 1853 Lucy Ann Buckner, b Ga. 1837, d 1911, r Blakely, Ga., 12 children, 6 d infancy —C161. *Margaret Eudora;* C162. *Reason Ella;* C163. *Jennie Odelia;* C164. *Ozroe;* C165. Roscoe C., b 1872, m 1904 Mary Ellen (Thomas) Hutchins, b 1854, d 1934, nc, r Blakely, Ga.; C166. *Ida Florine.*

C17. Brock, Katherine, b SC 1830, d Ala. 1904, m 1850 J. W. Brock, 7 children—C171. Hugh, m Lettie Dick, d, nr family; C172. Margaret, m Neil R. Howell, d, nr family; C173. Angie, m Niram Pridgeon, d, nr family; C174. Lucy, m A. Farmer, d, nr family; C175. Eugenia, m William Pridgeon, r Cordele, Ga., nr family; C176. Nannie, m George Alberson, r Birmingham, Ala., nr family; C177. John L., r Enterprise, Ala.

C21. Carmichael, Angus, b 1813, d 1883, m Pensy Lewis, r Mullins, S. C., 1 daughter—C211. *Susan,* b abt 1835, m John W. *Norton,* (1 daughter, Ires, d childhood, r Mullins, S. C.)

C22. Lewis, Flora, b 1814, m William L. Lewis, r Mullins, S. C., 6 children—C221. Angus, unm, killed in Civil War; C222. Allan C., m 1st Miss Lee, 2nd Miss Smith, r Mullins, S. C.; C223. W. A. Dougald Marion, m Miss Bullock, r Mullins, S. C.; C224. Katherine, m Randell McDaniel, r Darlington, S. C.; C225. Mary, m Randell Barnes; C226. Flora, m, r N. C.

C24. Carmichael, Alexander C., b 1818, d 1865, m 1851 Mahala H. Gore, b 1832, d 1860-70, r Mullins, S. C., 6 children—C241. Albert, b. 1852, d, unm, r Mullins, S. C.; C242. *Susan;* C243. Annette, b 1857, d, unm, r Mullins, S. C.; C244. Augusta, b 1859, d, unm, r Mullins, S. C.; C245. John, b 1861, d, unm, r Mullins, S. C.; C246. *Solon A.*

C25. Norton, Nancy, b 1821, d 1902, m Henry C. Norton, r Mullins, S. C., 5 children—C251. Katherine, m S. G. Porter; C252. Colin Murchison, nr, r Mississippi; C253. Milton, m Relda Procter, r Mullins, S. C.; C254. Virginia, m R. J. Rogers, r Mullins, S. C.; C255. Sarah, m M. M. Byrd, r Mullins, S. C.

C26. Carmichael, Daniel M., b 1824, d 1863, killed in Civil War, m Susan Williamson, b 1820, r Mullins, S. C., 5 children—C261. *Gilbert;* C262. *Martha;* C263. *William D.;* C264. *Elizabeth;* C265. *Katherine.*

C27. **Carmichael, James**, b 1826, d 1865, killed in Civil War, m Elizabeth (Jordan) Woodward, r Mullins, S. C., 1 son—C271. *Benjamin M.*

C28. **Edwards, Margaret**, b 1828, m David W. Edwards, r Mullins, S. C., 3 children—C281. Evander C., d 1930, m 1st Iola Lewis (C296), 2nd Zylpha Lewis (C298), r Mullins, S. C.; C282. Melvin, r Mullins, S. C.; C283. Katherine, m Robert Rogers, r Mullins, S. C.

C29. **Lewis, Sarah**, b 1833, m Daniel Lewis, Gallivants Ferry, S. C., 10 children—C291. Alexander, b abt 1857, d, m Miss Gaskins, r Gallivants Ferry, S. C.; C292. Bunyan, b abt 1860, d abt 1895, m Miss Smith, r Gallivants Ferry, S. C.; C293. Katherine, b abt 1862, m John A. Altman, d 1933, r Gallivants Ferry, S. C.; C294. James A., b abt 1864, d abt 1930, m Stalvey Huggins, r Conway, S. C.; C295. Mary, b abt 1865, m J. E. Stephenson, r Columbia, S. C.; C296. Iola, b abt 1867, d 1900, m Evander C. Edwards (C281); C297. Allard E., b 1869, m Miss Deaner, r Greensea, S. C.; C298. Zylpha, b 1871, m Evander C. Edwards (C281); C299. Gilbert, b 1874, r Conway, S. C.; C29a. William P. b 1877, r Callivants Ferry, S. C.

C31. **Carmichael, Daniel**, b SC 1819, d Ala. 1897, m Martha Ann Charlotte Edwards Coleman, b Ga. 1819, d Ala. 1897, r Ozark, Ala., after abt 1840, 11 children—C311. Jesse Malcolm; C31a. Nancy Jane, b Ala. 1839, m 1st Noah Kelly, killed in Civil War, m 2nd William Mauldin, r Ala., nr family; C21b. Sarah Marilza, b Ga. 1841, d Ala. 1926, unm, r Dale Co., Ala.; C312. Archibald, b Ala. 1843, d 1862, killed in Civil War, unm; C313. *Daniel;* C314. *Faith Eveline;* C315. *Margaret Ann Esther;* C316. *Francis Gilbert;* C317. *Andrew Jackson;* C318. *John Thomas;* C319. *Alexander.*

C33. **Carmichael, Archibald**, b SC 1817, d Ala. 1869, m 1842 Elizabeth Ann Primm, b 1825, d 1917, r physician, Union Springs, Ala., 10 children, 4 d childhood—C33a. *Abraham Malcolm*, b Ga. 1843, d Clarke Co., Ala., m 1864 Frances J. King, 1 daughter, Ruth, nr; C331. *George Alexander;* C332. *Nancy Ann Eliza;* C333. *John Gill Thomas*, b 1851, m 1st Hetha Stough, d 1874, m 2nd Mary Goggans, d 1896, m 3rd Ruth King, d 1898, m 4th Mattie Stough (living in Union Springs, Ala.), 8 children, 7 living, nr families; C33b. Andrew Jackson, b 1859, d 1879; C334. *Daniel Gilbert.*

C35. **Carmichael, Gilbert**, b SC 1827, nr, r Ga., 3 children—C351. Julia, b 1841, d, m Mr. Bell, r Montezuma, Ga., nr family; C352. Gilbert, m, r Macon, Ga.; C353. Eliza, m Mr. Robinson, nr family.

C38. **Carmichael, Alexander**, b SC 1833, d Fla. 1909, m 1867 Martha Harding, b (SC or NC) 1843, d Fla. 1912, r Graceville, Fla., 7 children—C381. *Nancy Jane;* C382. *Julia Amanda;* C383. *John Thomas;* C384. *William Calvin;* C385. *James Daniel;* C386. *Gilbert Malcolm;* C387. Mattie Lou, b 1886, d 1918, r Graceville. Fla.

C111. **Goynes, Mary Ann**, b Ga. 1841, d Ala. 1917, m Joseph T. Goynes, 2 children—C1111. Ada, m Charles Moore, r Enterprise, Ala., nr family; C1112. Ida, m George Webb, r Sumter Co., Ga., nr family.

C114. **Carmichael, John Henry**, b Ga. 1848, d Ala. 1898, m 1875 Josephine E. Brown, b Ga., r Enterprise, Ala., 8 children—C1141.

Mattie; C1142. Bishop Marvin, b 1877, d 1901; C1143. *Charlie* (daughter); C1144. [illegible], C1145. *Laurence;* C1146. Claude, b 1889, d 1903; C1147. J. L., b 1894, m 1933 Mrs. Nell Mabry, r St. Petersburg, Fla.; C1148. A. L., b 1896, unm, r Enterprise, Ala.

C116. Carmichael, Gilbert, b Ga. 1852, d Ala. 1887, m Amanda E. Crumpler, r Enterprise, Ala., 5 children—C1161. Bascolm, r Enterprise, Ala., nr; C1162. Lena, m Joe McDaniel, d, nr family; C1163. Lillie, m Jesse Whaley, r Ozark, Ala., nr family; C1164. Emma, m Alto Cureton, r Hawridge, Ala., nr family; C1165. Mollie, m Walker Snellgrove, r Ozark, Ala., nr family.

C117. Carmichael, Charles Wesley, b Ala. 1855, m 1882 Lucy Lorena Key, r Enterprise, Ala., 5 children—C1171. John Archibald, b 1884, d 1917; C1172. *Ella;* C1173. Corine, b 1889, m 1920 Alter V. Sawyer, r Samson, Ala.; C1174. Willie Maude, b 1890, r Enterprise, Ala.; C1175. Robert Loraine, b 1898, d 1899.

C118. Field, Nancy Jane, b 1859, d 1889, m Simeon A. Field, r Enterprise, Ala., 4 children—C1181. Eura, nr; C1182. Mattie, nr; C1183. John, nr; C1184. Jesse, nr.

C121. Williams, Emily, b 1841, d 1907, m 1861 Henry James Williams, d 1897, r Smithville, Ga., 9 children—C1211. *Margaret Elizabeth;* C1212. *Jennie Odelia;* C1213. *Joshua Smith;* C1214. *John Drew;* C1215. *Mary Etter;* C1216. *Nancy Ella;* C1217. *Henry Thomas;* C1218. *Britton S.;* C1219. *Katie.*

C122. Turner, Katherine Cornelia, b 1844, d 1918, m 1859 Mark Anthony Turner, d 1921, r Smithville, Ga., 10 children, 1 d infancy—C1221. *Nancy Adeline;* C1222. *John Thomas;* C1223. *Lonie;* C1224. *Lillian;* C1225. Ida Bell, b 1873, unm, r Bronwood, Ga.; C1226. *Mary Emma;* C1227. Sidney Harbard, b 1878, m 1933 Maude Kakelly, r Moultrie, Ga., nc; C1228. Osborn Anthony, b 1883, m 1925 Mrs. Alice Bryant, nc, r Fitzgerald, Ga.; C1229. Estelle, b 1889, unm, r Fitzgerald, Ga.

C126. Smith, Britton Carmichael, b 1854, d 1929, m 1888 Laura Eugenia Askew, d 1905, r Doerun, Ga., 7 children—C1261. *Dixie Eugenia;* C1262. *Eula Dora;* C1263. *Thomas Henry;* C1264. *James Clinton;* C1265. son, d infancy; C1266. *Dykes Carmichael;* C1267. *Olive Emily.*

C127. Smith, Harbard, b 1860, d 1934, m 1885 Mary Elizabeth Beatty, d 1910, m 2nd Mrs. Willis Allen, r (physician) Smithville, Ga., 1 son—C1271. *Prim B.*

C161. Martin, Margaret Eudora, b 1856, d 1914, m 1876 Henry Ambrose Martin, b 1849, r Hilton, Ga., 12 children, 2 d infancy—C1611. *Ambrose Cortez;* C1612. *Hugh Lopez;* C1613. *Eugene;* C1614. Reason Henry, b Texas 1885, d Ala. 1925, unm, r Lochart, Ala.; C1615. John Gordon, b 1886, d 1914, unm, r Hilton, Ga.; C1616. *Clarence Elwood;* C1617. *Lucy Ann Loreno;* C1618. *Frederick Edgar;* C1619. *Emmette Edward;* C161a. *Pleasant Edwin.*

C162. Reed, Reason Ella, b 1857, d 1926, m 1883 John Samuel Reed, b 1852, d 1924, r Hilton, Ga., 10 children, 4 d chilhood—C1621. *Early Alphonse;* C1622. *Lucy Corine;* C1623. *Clinton;*

C1624. Thomas Roscoe. b 1895. d 1917, unm, r Okla.; C1625. *Edna V.*; C1626. *Gladys.*

C163. **Brown, Jennie Odelia**, b 1860, m 1879 Hardy James Brown, r Hilton, Ga., 7 children—C1631. *Joseph Emerson;* C1632. *Etha Odelia;* C1633. *Hugh Albert;* C1634. James Hardy, b 1891, m 1921 Cleavey (Powell) Crenshaw, divorced, nc, r Hilton, Ga.; C1635. *Nina Blanche;* C1636. *Conrad Castellane;* C1637. Vivienne Inez, b 1903, m 1931 Lester E. Braddock, nc, r Jacksonville, Fla.

C164. **Carmichael, Ozroe**, b 1870, m 1902 Allie Elouise Coker, r Blakely, Ga., 8 children—C1641. *Adelaide;* C1642. Meddie, b 1908, r Blakely, Ga., unm.; C1643. *Glenville Emerson;* C1644. Louise, b 1912, unm, r Blakely, Ga.; C1645. John Hugh, b 1914, r Blakely, Ga.; C1646. Robert Buckner, b 1917, r Blakely, Ga.; C1647. Rossie B., b 1918, r Blakely, Ga.; son of Ozroe Carmichael d infancy.

C166. **Johnson, Ida Florine**, b 1875, d 1932, m 1903 Homer Wilson Johnson, r Blakely, Ga., 4 children; C1661. Vivian Myrtle, b 1904, r Tallahasse, Fla.; C1662. *Etter Mildred;* C1663. Homer Robley, b 1907, m 1930 Jewell Holder, nc, r Blakely, Ga.; C1664. Irma Ione, b 1909, m 1933 William Hilton Sheffield, r Blakely, Ga.

C242. **Morgan, Susan**, b 1854, d, m Calvin Morgan, r Florence, S. C., C2421. Nellie, r Florence, S. C., nr of one or more other children.

C246. **Carmichael, Solon A.**, b 1864, d 1921, m 1894 Viola Boswell, r Tabor, N. C., 4 children—C2461. *Gordon Gore;* C2462. Harry Claude, b 1901, m 1925 Zuma O'Bryant, nr, r San Antonio, Texas; C2463. *Mary Alice;* C2464. James Harold, b 1908, unm, r San Antonio, Texas.

C261. **Carmichael, Gilbert**, b 1846, d 1902, m Lottie White, d 1931, r Centenary, S. C., 8 children—C2611. *Edward A.;* C2612. *Bertie;* C2613. *Duncan L.;* C2614. *Katherine;* C2615. *Lena;* C2616. Archibald D., b 1888, unm, r Centenary, S. C.; C2617. Nellie, b 1891, unm, r Effingham, S. C.; C2618. *Rebecca.*

C262. **Hughes, Martha**, b 1848, m James Hughes, r Hemingway, S. C., 3 children—C2621. William, b 1890; C2622. Dora, b 1893; C2623. Richard, b 1895, nr families.

C263. **Carmichael, William D.**, b 1850, d 1931, m Orilla McInnis, r Mullins, S. C., 3 children—C2631. *Walker;* C2632. *James;* C2633. *Mae* (see C2611)); C2634. Leila, b 1888, m H. W. Billings, nc, r Mullins, S. C.

C264. **Legette, Elizabeth**, b 1852, m Levi Legette, r Rains, S. C., 5 children—C2641. Troy, b 1885; C2642. Shep, b 1888; C2643. Ena, b 1890; C2644. Minnie, b 1892; C2645. Leroy, b 1896, nr of families.

C265. **White, Katherine**, b 1854, m Coke White, r Centenary, S. C., 2 children—C2651. Mattie, b 1875; C2652. Clark, b 1880, nr of families.

C271. **Carmichael, Benjamin M.**, b 1862, d 1933, m 1st Hattie Murray, nc, m 2nd Margaret Williams, r Mullins, S. C., 6 children —C2711. Perry James, b 1888, d 1909, m Sadie Oliver, nc, r Mul-

lins, S. C.; C2712. *Daniel Claude;* C2713. *Annie;* C2714. *Forest;* C2715. *Ernest;* C2716. *Herbert V.*

C311. **Carmichael, Jesse Malcolm,** b Ga. 1837, d Ala. 1908, m 1st Amanda Smith, b 1842, d 1870, m 2nd Cynthia Smith, b 1840, d 1885, m 3rd Emma Beard, m 4th Viola Johnson, r (Judge, State official) Ozark, Ala. (widow, Lakeland, Fla.), 6 children, 1st wife—C3111. *Lillian;* C3112. *Archibald Hill;* C3113. *Charles Daniel;* C3114. *Amanda Pauline;* 2nd wife—C3115. *Malcolm Smith;* 3rd wife—C3116. Jesse, b 1895, d 1901.

C313. **Carmichael, Daniel,** b 1845, d 1913, m Sarah Ann Killebrew, b Ga., r Newton, Ala., 7 children, 2 d childhood—C3131. *Archibald D.;* C3132. *Maude;* C3133. *Martha Louise;* C3134. *John Gilbert;* C3135. *Noah Emmet.*

C314. **Milton, Faith Eveline,** b 1847, d 1931, m Philip I. Milton, r Dale Co., Ala., 7 children—C3141. Malvina, m Nicholas Beasley, r Dale Co., Ala., nr; C3142. Daniel, m Mary Campbell, r Youngstown, Fla., nr; C3143. Philip E., m Ellen Draughen, r Tampa, Fla., nr; C3144. Nancy Louise, m, r Dale Co., Ala., nr; C3145. Eveline, m Archibald McKinnon, r New Brockton, Ala., nr; C3146. William, r Tampa, Fla., nr; C3147. Thomas, m Claudia Hicks, r Dale Co., Ala.

C315. **Williams, Margaret Ann Esther,** b 1850, d 1925, m James Lawrence Williams, b Ga. 1838, r Montgomery, Ala., 8 children—C3151. Laura, m Charles James Houser, r Montgomery, Ala., nr family; C3152. *Addie,* m John Devereux *Ashton,* r Montgomery, Ala., 1 son, d 1931; C3153. Daniel, d 1892, unm, r Houston Co., Ala.; C3154. Frank Bunker, r Los Angeles, Calif., nr; C3155. William Andrew, d 1902, unm, r San Antonio, Texas; C3156. John Thomas, r Montgomery, Ala., nr; C3157. James Lawrence, r Americus, Ga., nr; C3158. Marguerite. r Montgomery, Ala., nr.

C316. **Carmichael, Francis Gilbert,** b 1853, d 1881, m Mary Hollan, r Ala. (C318), 2 children—C3161. Jesse Malcolm, r Jacksonville, Fla., nr; C3162. Frances Gilbert, m 1st George Clements, m 2nd R. Y. Clayton, r Waycross, Ga.

C317. **Carmichael, Andrew Jackson,** b 1855, d, m Nina Widgeon, r Montgomery, Ala., 1 son—C3171. Alto Jackson, m Ida Truett, r Montgomery, Ala.

C318. **Carmichael, John Thomas,** b 1857, d 1921, m Mrs. Mary (Hollan) Carmichael, r Ala., 3 children—C3181. Tommie, m John P. Hough, (C3336), r Birmingham, Ala., nr; C3182. Daniel Hollan, m Bessie McGilvery, r Montgomery, Ala., nr; C3183. Coleman, r Montgomery, Ala., nr.

C319. **Carmichael, Alexander,** b 1860, d 1910, m 1st Hattie Peacock, m 2nd Fannie Pippin, r Dale Co., Ala., 1 son—C3191. Daniel, r Enterprise, Ala.

C33a. **Carmichael, Abraham Malcolm,** b Ga. 1843, d Ala., m 1864 Frances J. King, 1 daughter—C33a1. Ruth.

C331. **Carmichael, George Alexander,** b Ala. 1845, d Fla. 1915, m 1868 Martha J. Lochart, d 1926, r Ocala, Fla., 2 children—C3311. Columbus (Ed), r Silver Springs, Fla.; C3312. *Mary.*

C332. **Hough, Nancy Ann Eliza**, b 1849, d 1918, m 1870 Peter Hough, b 1840, d 1919, r Union Springs, Ala., 7 children—C3321. Joseph Archibald, b 1871, d 1933; C3322. William Thomas, b 1874, d 1928; C3323. *George Andrew Malcolm;* C3324. James Daniel, b 1880, r Union Springs, Ala.; C3325. *Mattie Elizabeth;* C3326. *John P.;* C3327. Herman Jefferson, b 1887, r Union Springs, Ala.

C334. **Carmichael, Daniel Gilbert**, b 1864, m Mary Matthews, r Dothan, Ala., 2 children—C3341. Lillie, d, r Dothan, Ala.; C3342. David A., r Dothan, Ala.

C381. **Cushing, Nancy Jane**, b Ala. 1869, m 1889 James Cushing, b 1866, r Graceville, Fla., 10 children—C3811. Zella, b 1890, nr; C3812. *Malcolm Alex;* C3813. Daniel Cushing, b 1892 (?), no; C3814. Bessie Jewell, b 1896, nr; C3815. Nannie Jane, b 1898, m 1916 Chester Miller, b 1896, nc, r Mariana, Fla.; C3816. *John Thomas;* C3817. Henry Grady, b 1902, nr; C3818. Archibald Gilbert, b 1904, m 1932 Mabel Stone, b 1909, nc, r Mariana, Fla.; C3819. *Wilmer Box;* C381a. Ima, b 1910, r Graceville, Fla., nr.

C382. **Hinson, Julia Amanda**, b Ala. 1871, m 1897 J. B. Hinson, b 1839, r Jackson Co., Fla., 9 children—C3821. Archibald Daniel, b 1898; C3822. Michael Carmichael, b 1900; C3823. Bonnie Amanda, b 1902; C3824. Dixie, b 1904; C3825. Charles, b 1906; C3826. Hoyt, b 1909; C3827. Bruce, b 1911; C3828. Joseph, b 1913.

C383. **Carmichael, John Thomas**, b Ala. 1873, m 1st 1914 Annie Cook, b 1885, d 1911, m 2nd nr, r Graceville, Fla., 5 children 1st wife—C3831. Ida, b 1904, nr; C3832. John, b 1906, nr; C3833. Charles, b 1910, nr; C3834. Clayton, b 1915; C3835. George, b 1918, nr; all Graceville, Fla.

C384. **Carmichael, William Calvin**, b 1875, m 1914 Beatrice Davis, r Graceville, Fla., 6 children—C3841. Howard; C3842. Mary; C3843. Broward; C3844. Gladys; C3845. Malcolm; C3846. Daniel Carleton; all Graceville, Fla.

C385. **Carmichael, James Daniel**, b 1877, m 1906 Clara Sue Rener, b 1888, r Graceville, Fla., 5 children—C3851. Archibald, b 1908; C3852. Leroy, b 1911; C3853. Millard, b 1916; C3854. Benjamin, b 1918; C3855. Mildred, b 1923.

C386. **Carmichael, Gilbert Malcolm**, b 1880, d 1922, m 1905 Velma, b 1882, r Columbus, Ga., 4 children—C3861. Ethel, nr; C3862. Gilbert D., nr; C3863. Veneta, nr; C3864. Carl, nr; all Columbus, Ga.

C1141. **Grubbs, Mattie**, b 1874, m 1891 Dr. W. W. Grubbs, r Enterprise, Ala., 5 children—C11411. Grover C.; C11412. Annie E.; C11413. Winnie E.; C11414. John Will; C11415. Marvin J.

C1143. **Carlisle, Charlie**, b 1878, m 1900 G. W. Carlisle, r Enterprise, Ala., 6 children—C11431. Martha Josephine; C11432. Helena; C11433. Thomas; C11434. Watley; C11435. Sarah; C11436. Charles.

C1144. **Carmichael, Mack**, b 1884, m 1st 1904 Daisy Allen, m 1926 Nettie Bentley, r Enterprise, Ala., 10 children—1st wife—C11441. Alicia; C11442. Eura; C11443. Winford; C11444. James; C11445. Lewis; C11446. John; C11447. Paul; 2nd wife—C11448. Ruth; C11449. Henry; C1144a. Dora Nell.

C1145. Moseley, Lawrence, b 1885, m Andrew Moseley, r Sylacauga, Ala., 5 children—C11451. Frances; C11452. A. R.; C11453. Ralph; C11454. Mae; C11455. Henry.

C1172. Fleming, Ella, b 1885, m 1903 W. L. Fleming, r Enterprise, Ala., 2 children—C11721. Louise; C11722. Earl Millard.

C1211. Godby, Margaret Elizabeth, b 1862, d 1914, m Lidge Godby, r Bainbridge, Ga., 4 children—C12111. Henrietta; C12112. Beckie; C12113. John Henry; C12114. Emily.

C1212. Davis, Jennie Odelia, b 1864, m W. J. R. Davis, d 1927, r Dawson, Ga., 11 children—C12121. Erie; C12122. Henry James; C12123. John; C12124. Stella; C12125. Pleasant; C12126. Adkerson; C12127. Amanda; C12128. Arliffa; C12129. Geraldine; C1212a. Thomas; C1212b. Nancy.

C1213. Williams, Joshua Smith, b 1866, d 1917, m Lizzie Dupre, r Smithville, Ga., 7 children, 1 d childhood—C12131. Hugh; C12132. Ura Belle; C12133. Dora Mae; C12134. Leila Maude; C12135. Agnes; C12136. Calvin.

C1214. Williams, John Drew, b 1869, m 1888 Helena Askew, r Smithville, Ga., 10 children—C12141. *John Quincy;* C12142. Annalee, b 1893, m 1929 O. E. Simpson, r Smithville, Ga.; C12143. *Clarence;* C12144. *Charity Helena;* C12145. *Marie*, b 1904, m O. B. *Bands*, divorced, r Smithville, Ga., 1 child, d infancy; C12146. Leona, d infancy; C12147. Laura Edna, b 1907, m Ivor Hitchins, nc, r Smithville, Ga.; C12148. *Emma Kate;* C12149. Robert E., b 1911, m Almer D. Dictinmiller, nc, r Smithville, Ga.; C1214a. Mary Eugenia, b 1914, unm, r Smithville, Ga.

C1215. Jones, Mary Etter, b 1870, m O. P. Jones, d 1925, r Smithville, Ga., 5 children—C12151. Carlton; C12152. Pierce; C12153. Jesse; C12154. Eric; C12155. Mary Ella.

C1216. Jones, Nancy Ella, b 1873, m 1890 Walter Anthony Jones, d 1928, r Smithville, Ga., 4 children, 1 d childhood—C12161. Annie Helena, b 1891, m 1917 George Washington Wiggins; C12162. Henry Leon, b 1900, unm, r Smithville, Ga.; C12163. Mary Helen, b 1918.

C1217. Williams, Henry Thomas, b 1877, m Georgia Sawyer, r Enterprise, Ala., 4 children—C12171. Lila Belle; C12172. Carrie Lee; C12173. Gladys; C12174. Lena.

C1218. Williams, Britton S., b 1870, d 1931, m Mamie Wiggins, r Smithville, Ga., 5 children—C12181. Emily; C12182. Nola Belle; C12183. Kathyleene; C12184. Margaret; C12185. Henry.

C1219. McCoy (Suggs), Katy, b 1883, m 1st Frank McCoy, divorced, m 2nd Thomas Jordan Suggs, r Smithville, Ga., 2 children—C12191. *Ruth Amanda;* C12192. Renna Kate, b 1902, m 1928 Charles Bartow Riley, nc, r Smithville, Ga.; no children 2nd husband.

C1221. Cowart, Nancy Adeline, b 1860, m 1877 Thomas Cowart, r Bronwood, Ga., 10 children, 1 d childhood—C12211. *Walter Anthony;* C12213. Robert Leander, b 1881, unm, r Bronwood, Ga.; C12213. *Arch Thomas;* C12214. *Katherine Elizabeth*, b 1886, m 1918 Chappell Emmette *Gammage*, r Smithville, Ga., 1 son, d childhood; C12215. *Pearl Olivia;* C12216. *Ethel;* C12217. Elva, b 1893,

r Bronwood, Ga.; C12218. *Daisy Estelle;* C12219. Homer Turner, b 1899, r Bronwood, Ga.

C1222. **Turner, John Thomas,** b 1862, m 1885 Ida Cook, r Doerun, Ga., 12 children—C12221. *Eula Essie;* C12222. *Ella Cornelius;* C12223. Alpheys Wilson, b 1889, m 1929 Nouelle Brown, r Doerun, Ga.; C12224. *Alma;* C1222a. Emma Ruth, d childhood; C12225. Dona U., b 1896, m 1922 Robert C. Hammock, divorced, nc, r Doerun, Ga.; C12226. *John Mark;* C12227. *Malcolm Carmichael;* C1222b. Ida, d infancy; C12228. *Maude;* C12229. Philip, b 1907, unm, r Doerun, Ga.; C1222c. Timothy Harbard, b 1909, unm, r Doerun, Ga.

C1223. **Cobb, Lonie,** b 1868, m 1899 Robert L. Cobb, r Moultrie, Ga., 8 children—C12231. *Dovie Lee;* C12232. Walter Asbury, d childhood; C12233. *Thomas Watson;* C12234. *John A.;* C12235. *Ashley E.;* C12236. Jewell Louise, b 1900, m 1926 Salma Lenora Purvis, r Palatka, Fla.; C122237. Bertha Katie Elizabeth, b 1902, unm, r Moultrie, Ga.; C12238. *Bobbie Lonie.*

C1224. **Salter, Lillian,** b 1870, m Daniel Salter, r Smithville, Ga., 2 children—C12241. *Bessie Belle;* C12242. *Lester Gilbert.*

C1226. **Salter, Mary Emma,** b 1875, d 1917, m Joseph Salter, r Moultrie, Ga., 2 children—C12261. Dewey; C12262. Annie Laura.

C1261. **Clarke, Dixie Eugenia,** b 1889, m 1906 William Cleveland Clark, Doerun, Ga., 8 children—C12611. Mary Laura, d infancy; C12612. Agnes Isabell, d infancy; C12613. Robert Eli, b 1913; C12614. Rachel Inez, b 1916; C12615. Nina Lee, b 1919; C12616. Annie Eugenia, b 1922; C12617. Carolyn Elizabeth, b 1927; C12618. William Kenneth, b 1932.

C1262. **Turner, Eula Dora,** b 1891, m 1912 John Gordon Turner, r Doerun, Ga., 6 children—C12621. George Britton, b 1913, d 1931; C12622. Poly Helene, b 1916; C12623. Lewis Calvin, b 1918; C12624. Elva Irene, b 1920; C12625. John Gordon, b 1923; C12626. Olive Eula, b 1927.

C1263. **Smith, Thomas Henry,** b 1892, m 1912 Bessie Tabitha Horne, r Doerun, Ga., 4 children—C12631. Laura Isabelle, b 1914; C12632. Simmie Thomas, b 1916; C12633. Mildred Malissie, b 1919; C12634. Britton Carmichael, b 1922.

C1264. **Smith, James Clinton,** b 1894, m 1920 Maude Alma Greene, r Doerun, Ga., 3 children—C12641. James Doyle, b 1921; C12642. Harbard Carmichael, d childhood; C12643. George Britton, b 1930.

C1266. **Smith, Dykes Carmichael,** b 1897, m 1927 Hassietine Katherine Williams, r Doerun, Ga., 5 children—C12661. Dykes Carmichael, b 1928; C12662. Daniel Eugene, b 1929; C12663. Hassie Deis, b 1930; C12664. Reuben Joshua, b 1932; C12665. Annie Laura, b 1934.

C1267. **Horne, Olive Emily,** b 1901, m 1919 John Raiford Horne, r Doerun, Ga., 4 children—C12671. John Raiford, b 1921, d infancy; C12672. Douglas Juanita, b 1923; C12673. Marjorie Irene, b 1926; C12674. Hazel Charlene, b 1930.

C1271. **Smith, Prim B.,** b 1895, m 1923 Ruth Barrett, r Jacksonville, Fla., 1 son—C12711. Prim B., b 1924.

C1611. Martin, Ambrose Cortez, b 1880, m Edna Viola Blume, r (banker) Jacksonville, Fla., 3 children—C16111. Henry Ambrose, b 1914; C16112. Sarah Buckner, d infancy; C16113. Mary Alice, b 1920.

C1612. Martin, Hugh Lopez, b 1882, m 1912 Jessie May McCullough, r Hilton, Ga., 6 children—C16121. Montine, b 1913; C16122. Hugh L., b 1914; C16123. Thomas Eggleston, b 1916; C16124. Flossie Louise, b 1918; C16125. Mildred, b 1920; C16126. Floyd, d childhood.

C1613. Martin, Eugene, b 1884, d 1935, m 1910 Mrs. Genevieve (Hoban) Lane, r Hilton, Ga., 3 children—C16131. Genevieve Eudora, b Calif. 1911; C16132. Milton Eugene, b 1913; C16133. Hoban Carmichael, b 1919.

C1616. Martin, Clarence Elwood, b 1888, m 1920 Martha Carruth Weaver, r Hilton, Ga., 2 children—C16161. Harriet Carruth, b 1922; C16162. Clarence Elwood, b 1932.

C1617. Spillers, Lucy Anne Loreno, b 1890, m 1914 Grover Cleveland Spillers, r Tulsa, Okla., 3 children—C16171. Grover Cleveland, b 1917; C16172. Anne Elizabeth, b 1920; C16173. Margaret Patricia, b 1921.

C1618. Martin, Frederick Edgar, b 1892, m 1920 Rosa May Sheppard Colquit, r Hilton, Ga., 7 children—C16181. Fred Sheppard, b 1921; C16182. Elizabeth Eudora, b 1922; C16183. Elmer Rogers, b 1925; C16184. William Ambrose, b 1926; C16185. Lorena, b 1927; C16186. Evelyn, b 1930; C16187. John Gordan, b 1932.

C1619. Martin, Emmette Edward, b 1893, m Esther Prifer, r Haines City, Fla., 2 children—C16191. Margaret Anne, b 1927; C16192. Janice, b 1932.

C161a. Martin, Pleasant Edward, b 1897, m 1919 Jewell Cannon, r Hilton, Ga., 2 children—C161a1. Othell Gertrude, b 1920; C161a2. Edwin Cannon, b 1928.

C1621. Reed, Early Alphonse, b 1888, m 1913 Ludie Sheffield, r Cedar Springs, Ga., 4 children—C16111. Early Alphonse, b 1915; C16212. Eleanor Merle, b 1917; C16213. Elton, b 1921; C76214. Evelyn Eugenia, b 1924.

C1622. Moseley, Lucy Corine, b 1890, m 1909 Clarence Wilson Moseley, r Hilton, Ga., 5 children, 1 d infancy—C16221. Marguerite, b 1910, m 1931 Claude Harper, r Live Oak, Fla.; C16222. Katherine, b 1911, m Hollis Still, r Hilton, Ga.; C16223. Clarence Wilson, b 1915; C16224. Miriam Bernice, b 1917.

C1623. Reed, Clinton, b 1892, m 1916 Leah Guerra, r Atlanta, Ga., 1 daughter—C16231. Carolyn, b 1919.

C1625. Mills, Edna V., b 1897, m 1918 Ralph E. Mills, r Blakely, Ga., 2 children—C16251. Ralph Evans, b Okla., 1919; C16252. Harvey Joe, b Texas 1928.

C1626. Alexander, Gladys, b 1899, m 1925 Persis E. Alexander, h Hilton, Ga., 1 son—C16261. Persis, b 1927.

C1631. Brown, Joseph Emerson, b 1881, m 1900 Mary Frances Jones, r Altha, Fla., 10 children—C16311, *Agnes A.;* C16312. *Beatrice Irma;* C16313. Joseph, b 1907, m 1934 Lurie Gay; C16314. Rupert H., b 1911; C16315. Frances S. V., b 1913; C16316. Millie

Odelia, b 1915, m Alcous Gay; C16317. Hardy B., b 1918; C16318. Hugh G., b 1920; C16319. Duncan R., b 1923; C16319a. Lucy Fay, b 1925.

C1632. **Mills, Etha Odelia**, b 1885, m 1910 Oscar Mills, r Columbia, Ala., 4 children—C16321. Brown, b 1911; C16322. *Grace;* C16323. Hubert, b 1915; C16324. Oscar Maxwell, b 1930.

C1633. **Brown, Hugh Albert**, b 1887, m 1915 Mary Frances Day, r New Shyrna, Fla., 4 children—C16331. Louise, d childhood; C16332. Robert Ray, b 1918; C16333. Anna Jean, b 1921; C16334. Albert Davis, b 1926.

C1635. **King, Nina Blanche**, b 1894, m 1920 Oswald Harris King, r Blakely, Ga., 7 children—C16351. Oswald Harris, b 1921; C16352. Odelia, b 1923; C16353. Lanez, b 1926; C16354. Hardy James, b 1927; C16355. Eleanor Joyce, b 1929; C16356. Betty, b 1933; C16357. Bobby, b 1933.

C1636. **Brown, Conrad Castellane**, b 1897, m 1921 Minnie Belle McKinney, r Lakeland, Fla., 1 son—C16361. Conrad Castellane.

C1641. **Rabon, Adelaide**, b 1904, m 1928 Gordon B. Rabon, r Blakely, Ga., 2 children—C16411. Latsy Eloise, b 1930; C16412. Gordon B., b 1931.

C1643. **Carmichael, Glenville Emerson**, b 1910, m 1929 Neoma Ruth Rabon, r Blakely, Ga., 1 daughter—C16431. Betty Ruth, b 1933.

C1662. **Jarrett, Etter Mildred**, b 1906, m 1930 Clay Perry Jarrett, r Blakely, Ga., 2 children—C16621. Anita, b 1932; C16622, Fay, b 1933.

C2461. **Carmichael, Gordon Gore**, b 1897, m Juanita Williams, 1 daughter—C24611. Mary Alice, b 1931.

C2463. **Bell, Mary Alice**, b 1904, m 1923 Dewey Hobson Bell, r Tabor, N. C., 3 children—C24631. Dewey Hobson, b 1923; C24632. Jean Summers, b 1925; C24633. Anne Elizabeth, b 1828.

C2611. **Carmichael, Edward A.**, b 1874, m Mae Carmichael (C2633), b 1882, r Mullins, S. C., 2 children—C26111. Eugene, b 1901, d 1902; C26112. William E., b 1903, r Rains, S. C.

C2612. **Carmichael, Bertie**, b 1877, m Fannie Altman, r Hemingway, S. C., 2 children—C26121. Oleta, b 1913; C26122. Hubert, b 1918.

C2613. **Carmichael, Duncan L.**, b 1879, m Snow Powell, r Centenary, S. C., 1 son—C26131. Ollie, b 1927.

C2614. **Hatchel, Katherine**, b 1882, m Julius Hatchel, r Effingham, S. C., 8 children—C26141. Gilbert, b 1902; C26142. Blanche, b 1904; C26143. Ena, b 1905; C26144. Aubrey, b 1907; C26145. Margaret, b 1908; C26146. Charles, b 1910; C26147. Ellen, b 1912; C26148. Neil, b 1915; nr of families.

C2615. **Jenrette, Lena**, b 1885, m J. W. Jenrette, r Marion, S. C., 1 daughter—C26151. Elizabeth, b 1924.

C2618. **Hunter, Rebecca**, b 1895,, m Grover Hunter, r Savannah, Ga., 2 children—C26181. Martha Kate, b 1919; C26182. Charlotte, b 1922.

C2631. Carmichael. Walker, b 1875, m Lilly Smith, r Aynor, S. C., 5 children—C26311. *Lacy;* C26312. Mayo, b 1899, unm, r Aynor, S. C.; C26313. Eugene, b 1904, m Annie Waite Scarborough, nc, r Aynor, S. C.; C26314. *Alfred;* C26315. *Dougald.*

C2632. Carmichael, James, b 1877, m Dora Hughes, r Hemingway, S. C., 9 children—C26321. Cephus, b 1907; C26322. Fernie, b 1910, m Pauline Pope, r Hemingway, S. C.; C26323, Gladys, b 1911; C26324. Lennie May, b 1913, d 1927; C26325. Hadley, b 1915; C26326. Clifford, b 1917; C26327. Clifton, b 1920; C26328. Dorene, b 1925; C26329. Evander, b 1932.

C2712. Carmichael, Daniel Claude, b 1893, m Nettie Hill, r Nichols, S. C., 7 children—C27121. Elizabeth, b 1920; C27122. Daniel, b 1922; C27123. David, b 1924; C27124. Wilson, b 1926; C27125. Franklin, b 1928; C27126. Ray, b 1930; C27127. Nelson, b 1932.

C2713. Cox, Annie, b 1895, m Dr. G. S. Cox, r Tabor, N. C., 2 children—C27131. Ernest Steadman, b 1930; C27132. James Allen, b 1932.

C2714. Carmichael, Forest, b 1898, m Jennie Lee Dew, r Latta, S. C., 4 children, 2 d childhood—C27141. Maryland, b 1926; C27142. Jane, b 1931.

C2715. Carmichael, Ernest, b 1900, m 1927 Adelaide Moorefield, r Avon Park, Fla., 1 daughter—C27151. Virginia, b 1932.

C2716. Carmichael, Herbert V., b 1902, m 1926 Eula Knight, r Mullins, S. C., 1 daughter—C27161. Margaret, b 1931.

C3111. Simmons, Lillian, m Rev. William Henry Simmons, d, r Ozark, Ala. (Bap. Min.), 5 children—C31111. *Mary Amanda;* C31112. Carmichael, m, r Pittsburgh, Pa.; C31113. John, m, r Chicago, Ill.; C31114. Paul, m, r Des Moines, Iowa; C31115. William Henry, m, r Chicago, Ill.

3112. Carmichael, Archibald Hill, b 1864, m Annie Sugg, d 1920, r (lawyer, congressman), Tuscumbia, Ala., 5 children, 1 d infancy —C31121. *J. Malcolm;* C31122. *Charles Elmore;* C31123. *Archibald Hill;* C31124. Thomas Herbert, b 1903, unm, r Tuscumbia, Ala.

C3113. Carmichael, Charles Daniel, b 1866, d 1926, m Frances L. Bowen, r (lawyer) Geneva, Ala., 7 children—C31131. *Sibert;* C31132. *Albert Augustus;* C31133. Julius, b 1898, m Helen Davis, r Cleveland, Ohio; C31134. *Addie Amanda;* C31135. Archibald, d 1928, unm, r Atlanta, Ga.; C31136. Angus, b 1906, unm, r Geneva, Ala.; C31137. Jesse, b 1906, unm. r Geneva, Ala.

C3114. Borders, Amanda Pauline, b 1868, m Abner T. Borders, r Newton, Ala., 1 son—C31141. Augustus S., m Antoinette Thelma McNair, r Clayton, Ala.

C3115. Carmichael, Malcolm Smith, b 1877, m 1900 Sallie T. Boyd, r Montgomery, Ala., 3 children—C31151. Martha Pauline, b 1903, r Montgomery, Ala.; C31152. Caroline Lollica, b 1905, r Montgomery, Ala.; C31153. Warree, b 1910, m 1934 Adolphe LeBron, r Montgomery, Ala.

C3131. Carmichael, Archibald, m Candace Smith, r Chipley, Fla., 2 children—C31311, Evelyn, r Chipley, Fla.; C31312. Archibald, r Dothan, Ala.

C3132. Parkman, Maude, b 1873, m Dr. W. H. Parkman, r Lakeland, Fla., 1 son—C13321. William Carmichael.

C3133. Williams, Martha Louise, b 1875, d 1913, m J. W. Williams, r Chipley, Fla., 3 children—C31331. Alton; C31332. Ralph; C31333. Dannie, d.

C3134. Carmichael, John Gilbert, b 1882, m Bertha Childs, r Dale Co., Ala., 2 children—C31341. Mary Ellen, b 1917; C31342. Dorothy, b 1919.

C3135. Carmichael, Noah Emmett, b 1886, m 1908 Laura E. Sims, r Newton, Ala., 3 children—C31351. *Lorraine;* C31352. Daniel Reaves, b 1911; C31353. Charlotte Elizabeth, b 1912, r Ala., Coll., Montevallo, Ala.

C3312. Culverhouse, Mary, m Thomas Culverhouse, r Ocala, Fla., 3 daughters—C33121. Mrs. E. D. Blackburn, r Ocala, Fla.; C33122. Mrs. James Engresser, r Ocala, Fla.; C33123. Mrs. Charles Flippen, r Fort Lauderdale, Fla.

C3323. Hough, George Andrew Malcolm, b 1877, m 1913 Dolly Gay, r Hawkinsville, Ga., 4 children—C33231. Eugenia Ann Elizabeth; C33232. Pearl; C33233. Dolly; C33234. George.

C3325. Wright, Mattie Elizabeth, b 1882, m 1908 C. H. Wright, r Union Springs, Ala., 1 son—C33251. Alexander Hough, r Union Springs, Ala.

C3326. Hough, John P., b 1885, m Tommie Carmichael (C3181), r Union Springs, Ala., 1 son—C33261. John P., r Birmingham, Ala.

C3812. Cushing, Malcolm Alex, b 1893, m 1st 1921 Bertha Inez Harman, b 1900, d 1925, m 2nd 1927 Etha Ida Rich, 6 children—1st wife—C38121. James Malcolm, b 1922; C38122. Donella Inez, b 1924; 2nd wife—C38123. Sarah Winona, b 1927; C38124. Harry W., b 1928; C38125. Harrel Rich, b 1931; C38126. Theodora Eugene, b 1932.

C3815. Cushing, John Thomas, b 1900, m 1922 Pearl Reace, r Canton, Ohio, 1 son—C38151. Thomas Dean, b 1923.

C3818. Cushing, Wilmer Box, b 1908, m 1930 Pearl Rhodes, b 1909, r Graceville, Fla., 1 son—C38181. James Chester Davis, b 1934.

C12141. William, John Quincy, b 1890, m 1914, r Hollywood, Fla., 2 sons—C121411. John Quincy; C121412. Daniel Drew.

C12143. Williams, Clarence, b 1895, m 1920 Alice Lewis, r Hollywood, Fla., 4 children—C121431. Selina; C121432. Askew; C121433. Lewis; C121434. Clarence.

C12144. Henderson, Charity Helena, b 1903, m George Henderson, 1 daughter—C121441. Barbara Ann.

C12148. Stucky, Emma Kate, b 1909, m H. E. Stucky, 2 children —C121481. Laura; C121482. Leona.

C12191. Israel, Ruth Amanda, b 1901, m 1921 Charles L. Israel, r Smithville, Ga., 1 son—C121911. Harold James.

C12211. Cowart, Walter Anthony, b 1878, m 1902 Josie Rhodes, r Smithville, Ga., 2 children—1 d childhood—C122111. Wilbur Anthony, b 1915.

C12213. Cowart, Arch Thomas, b 1883, m 1918 Myrtle Bridges, r Bronwood, Ga., 3 children—C122131. Arch; C122132. Jananne; C122133. Charles Emory.

C12215. Barnes, Pearl Olivia, b 1888, m 1909 Ernest Strong Barnes, r Bronwood, Ga., 3 children—C122151. Philip; C122152. Nancy Adelaide; C122153. Ernestine.

C12216. Matthews, Ethel, b 1891, m 1924 Olin Matthews, r Bronwood, Ga., 1 daughter—C122161. Mary Adeline.

C12218. Shealy, Daisy Estelle, b 1896, m J. M. Shealy, r Miami, Fla., 2 children—C122181. Jesse M.; C122182. Ann Elizabeth.

C12221. Weeks, Eula Essie, b 1886, m 1923 David Weeks, divorced, r Doerun, Ga., 1 son—C122211. Julius.

C12222. Willis, Ella Cornelia, b 1888, m 1914 George Thomas Willis, d 1930, r Doerun, Ga., 5 children—C122221. Blanche R.; C122222. Mary L., C122223. George B.; C122224. Wilmer N.; C122225. Ella M.

C12224. Tyree, Alma, b 1893, m 1915 Harris Tyree, r Moultrie, Ga., 4 children—C122241. John C.; C122242. Leon M.; C122243. Ida K.; C122244. Thomas.

C12226. Tamar, John Mark, b 1898, m 1921 Mary Eva Weeks, r Doerun, Ga., 3 children—C122261. John A.; C122262. Mark E.; C122263. Mary E.

C12227. Cobb, Malcolm Carmichael, b 1900, m 1925 Pearl Greer, r Doerun, Ga., 3 children—C122271. Ernest Lee, d; C122272. Pauline; C122273. Albert Carmichael.

C12228. Tanner, Maude, b 1905, m 1922 James Tanner, r Doerun, Ga., 1 daughter—C122281. Louise, b 1925.

C12231. Galusier, Dovie Lee, b 1901, m 1908 Ralph M. Galusier, r Doerun, Ga., 2 children, 1 d infancy—C122311. Mamie Jewell, b 1917, m 1932 William Grady Massie, r Doerun, Ga.

C12233. Cobb, Thomas Watson, b 1893, m 1914 Bessie Blackwell, m 1920 R. B. Hannay, 3 children, 1 d childhood—C122331. Thomas Earle; C122332. Jessie Binnion, b 1921, r Lizella, Ga.

C12234. Cobb, John A., b 1894, m 1920 Mattie Lee Murray, r Thomasville, Ga., 4 children—C122341. Juanell; C122342. Donis; C122343. Jack; C122344. Robert Murray.

C12235. Cobb, Ashley E., b 1897, m 1922 Anna Angerlark, r Charlotte, N. C., 2 children—C122351. Herbert Nathaniel; C122352. Daisy Louise.

C12238. Bruce, Bobbie Lonie, b 1904, m 1923 T. P. Bruce, r Sylvester, Ga., 4 children—C122381. T. C.; C122382. Jack; C122383. Ernest M.; C122384. Thomas E.

C12241. Taylor, Bessie Belle, b 1890, m 1910 James Spencer Taylor, r Doerun, Ga., 3 children—C122411. *Ouida Belle;* C122412. Lilly Frances, m 1934 Marion Spencer Jennings, r Albany, Ga.; C122413. J. Spencer.

C12242. Salter, Lester Gilbert, b 1892, m 1919 Bama Cannon, r Albany, Ga., 4 children—C122421. Nellie Mae; C122422. Gilbert Lamar; C122423. Homer Shad; C122424. Mabel Jeannette.

C16311. Moore, Agnes A., b 1902, m 1923 Andrew Moore, r River Junction, Fla., 4 children—C163111. Andrew; C163112. Hellene; C163113. Billy; C163114. Genevieve.

C16312. Skipper, Beatrice Irma, b 1905, m 1927 J. L. Skipper, r New Symrna, Fla., 3 children—C163121. Francis; C163122. Laid; C163123. (son).

C16322. Wilson, Grace, b 1912, m 1930 Fritz Wilson, r Culloden, Ga., 1 son—C163221. Ross King, b 1932.

C26311. Carmichael, Lacy, b 1896, m Esther Lewis, r Aynor, S. C., 1 daughter—C263111. Leila Mae, b 1929.

C26314. Carmichael, Alfred, b 1907, m Temperance Hucks, r Mullins, S. C., 1 child—C263141. W. J., b 1928.

C26315. Carmichael, Dougald, b 1910, m Estelle Dudley, r Aynor, S. C., 2 children—C263151. Herbert, b 1930; C263152. Geraldine, b 1933.

C31111. Martin, Mary Amanda, m William Martin, d 1925, r Auburn, Ala., 1 daughter—C311111. Vela, m Rienza Ryan, nc.

C31121. Carmichael, J. Malcolm, b 1891, m Elizabeth Weille, b 1898, r Tuscumbia, Ala., 2 children—C311211. Jesse Malcolm, b 1920; C311212. Elizabeth Ann, b 1925.

C31122. Carmichael, Charles Elmore, b 1894, m Bessie Lee Golden, b 1902, r Tuscumbia, Ala., 1 son—C311221. Charles Elmore, b 1923.

C31123. Carmichael, Archibald Hill, b 1901, m Frances Means, b 1908, r Tuscumbia, Ala., 1 son—C311231. Archibald Hill, b 1931.

C31131. Carmichael, Sibert, b 1894, m Myrtle Moore, r Montana, 1 daughter—C311311. Kathryn.

C31132. Carmichael, Albert Augustus, b 1896, m Evin Stallworth, r (Att. Gen., Ala.) Montgomery, Ala., 1 son—C311321. Albert, b 1930.

C31134. Tiller, Addie Amanda, m Henry Grady Tiller, r Geneva, Ala., 2 children—C311341. Grady; C311342. (daughter).

C31351. Strauss, Lorraine, b 1909, m 1930 Alfred A. Strauss, r Brooklyn, N. Y., 2 children—C313511. Laura Ann, b 1931; C313512. Alfred Carmichael, b 1932.

C122411. Smith, Ouida Belle, m 1928 William H. Smith, r Albany, Ga., 3 children — C1224111. Billie; C1224112. Bessie Jewell; C1224113. Raynel.

Descendants of Dougald Carmichael, Immigrant

SYMBOL "D"

THERE were two immigrant Dougald Carmichaels, heads of families, in North Carolina, shown in the records of the census of 1790, both in Richmond County, one the subject of this sketch, and the other who appears in this record under the symbol (J). A third immigrant Dougald Carmichael is carried in the record under the symbol (G). The records of Richmond County, N. C., show land grants to Dougald Carmichael on Little Creek in 1787, and on Leiths Creek in 1791 and 1793, all in what is now Scotland County. The 1787 grant was to Dougald (D), and two or more of the four later grants were also to him, but information is not available to identify the particular ones. All three of the immigrant Dougalds acquired lands on the east side of Little Pee Dee River in Marion (now Dillon) County, S. C. The grants under this name are under dates of 1794, 1797, 1798 and 1802. The 1794 grant was to Dougald (G), south of the present site of Little Pee Dee church. The grants of 1797 and 1802 are identified as estate lands of Dougald (D), and that of 1798 was probably to Dougald (J). Both of the Dougalds shown in Richmond County, N. C., by the census of 1790 had left there before the census of 1800, and are later found in Marion (now Dillon) County, S. C., census records. Dougald Carmichael (G) was the first of the Highlander Carmichaels to settle in South Carolina, and went there direct from Scotland in 1794. The lands acquired in Marion (now Dillon) County, S. C., by Dougald Carmichael (D) were located on both sides of the Stage Road, north of Carmichael's Bridge on Little Pee Dee river, and his home was near the old millsite about two miles from the river, occupied by him and his descendants for more than a hundred years. He was a soldier in one of the Scottish Highlander regiments of the British Army in the Revolutionary War, and after his discharge at Charleston, S. C., at the end of the war, joined his brother John Carmichael (K) in Cumberland County, N. C., near the present location of Hope Mills. There were several of the Highlander regiments with the British Army in the Southern Campaign, but they were all at Yorktown, Va., except one battalion of the Royal Highlander Immigrant Regiment, which was at Charleston until sent to the West Indies for disbanding in 1784. The members of this regiment were Scottish Highlanders that had arrived in America about the beginning of the Revolution, or were en route and were induced or forced to join by British authorities. Most of its members were given the alternative of joining or being tried for treason with a certainty of execution as traitors. It is understood that

Dougald (D) was en route to join his brother John, who probably came on the immigrant ship sailing from Fort William, Scotland, September 1, 1773, which brought 425 immigrants from several of the small clans in the vicinity of Loch Linnhe, including the Appin Stewart Clan, of which the Carmichael Highlanders were members. And Dougald (D) must have been a member of the Royal Highlander Emigrant Regiment, as that was the only one of the Highlander regiments in Charleston, S. C., after 1781. He reached his brother in North Carolina about 1783-4, and some time in the next two years married Flora Monroe, a member of the Monroe family of Richmond (N. C.) and Marion (S. C.) counties, who was born in Scotland. He was a brother of John Carmichael (K) and Gilbert Carmichael (F) and perhaps of one or more of the Carmichael immigrants Highlander heads of families, and cousins of the others. Dougald (D) and his wife died 1820-30 and are buried in the old Carmichael graveyard, one-half mile northwest of Little Pee Dee church.

D. Carmichael, Dougald, b Scotland abt 1750, d SC 1820-30, m Flora Monroe (sister A3), d 1820-30, r Dillon, S. C., 10 children—D1. *Neil;* D2. *Mary* (see G.) ; D3. *Katherine* (see C2.) ; D4. *Daniel Washington;* D5. *Archibald;* D6. *Dougald;* D7. *Nancy;* Da. Margaret, b 1800, m Alexander Calhoun, moved West about 1835, nr; Db. *Flora,* b 1802, m *McBryde,* nr; D8. *Malcolm;* D9. *Michael.*

D1. Carmichael, Neil, (Squire), b NC 1787, d Texas abt 1864, m Mary McCall, b NC 1791, d Texas abt 1864, r (Dillon Co., S. C., to 1857) Gonzales Co., Texas, 11 children—D1a. *Katherine,* b SC 1814, d Texas, m Elisha *Harrell,* NC, m 2nd Fenner, Texas; D1b. *Flora Ann;* D11. *John Monroe;* D12. *Daniel Washington;* D13. Dougald M., b 1823, d Texas abt 1864, unm, r (SC to 1855) Gonzales Co., Texas; D14. *Mary Ann;* D1c. *Caroline,* b 1826, d in childhood; D15. *Duncan;* D16. *Neil Monroe;* D17. *Virginia Ann;* D18. *Hugh McCall.*

D4. Carmichael, Daniel Washington, b NC 1791, d SC 1860, m Agnes Campbell, b 1801, d 1875, r Dillon, S. C., 7 children—D41. Margaret, b 1836, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; D42. John C., b 1832, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; D43. *Katherine;* D44. *Martha,* b 1836, m Edward *Williamson,* 2 children d in infancy, r Fairmont, N. C.; D45. *Elizabeth;* D46. Caroline, b 1844, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; D47. *Effie.*

D5. Carmichael, Archibald, b NC 1794, d Miss. 1844, m Katherine McQuaig, b Va. 1794, d Miss. 1882, r (Dillon, S. C. to 1835) Clarke Co., Miss., 7 children—D51. *Dougald McIntosh;* D52. *Flora Jane;* D53. *Angus Christopher;* D54. Katherine Caroline, b SC 1825, d Miss. 1900, m 1849 John H. Fleming, nr family; D55. *Margaret;* D56. *Malcolm McLeod;* D57. *Michael.*

D6. Carmichael, Dougald, b SC 1795, d Ark., m Lucy Fuller, d SC 1840-50, r (Dillon, S. C., to 1855) Arkansas, 3 children—D61. Flora, b SC 1825, d Ark., unm; D62. Mary, b SC 1829, d Ark., unm; D63. Martha, b SC 1833, d Ark, unm.

D7. Campbell, Nancy, b 1799, m William S. Campbell, b 1801, r Latta, S. C., D71. *John C.*, m Amelia Tart, r Latta, S. C., b 1828; D72. *Mary*, b 1830, m David *Perritt*, r Marion, S. C.; D73. *Elizabeth*, b 1832, m John E. *Perritt*, r Marion, S. C. (see A211); D74. *Samuel*, b 1833, m 1st Mary Ann Fore, 2nd Miss Hayes, r Latta, S. C.; D75. Martha, b 1825; George, b 1845; Edward, b 1847; Eugenia, b 1849.

NOTE: Above is from 1850 census records, and the younger members of the family shown are probably grandchildren of Nancy. One daughter, Flora, married Stephen L. Lane, and is one of those in the above list, not identified, as full names are not given in census records.

D8. Carmichael, Malcolm R., b 1808, d 1870, m Katherine Ray, b 1805, d 1840, r Dillon, S. C., 4 children—D81. Christian, b 1825, d 1904, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; D82. Flora, b 1829, d 1906, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; D83. Joseph R., b 1835, killed in Civil War, unm; D84. Katherine, b 1839, d 1905, m David Carmichael (A312), nc.

D9. Carmichael, Michael, b 1807, d 1864, m Mary Ray, b 1803, d 1881, r Dillon, S. C., 8 children—D91. *Flora Margaret;* D92. Katherine, b 1830, d 1898, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; D93. Mary McD., b 1831, d 1878, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; D94. Sarah Ann, b 1834, d 1886, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; D95. Judson D., b 1836, d 1864 in Civil War, unm; D96. Henrietta, b 1839, d, unm, r Dillon S. C.; D97. John, b 1841, d 1864, killed in Civil War, unm; D98. *Archibald.*

D1b. Horn, Flora Ann, b 1815, m Warren Horn, r Fork, S. C., 10 children—D1b1. William, unm, nr; D1b2. Madison, unm, nr; D1b3. *Jefferson*, m Mary Thompson; D1b4. Franklin, unm, nr; D1b5. Neil, unm, nr; D1b6. Hugh McCall, unm, nr; D1b7. *Caroline*, m Roger *Roberts;* D1b8. Jane, unm, nr; D1b9. *Irene*, m John *Lupo;* D1ba. Lissa, unm, nr.

D11. Carmichael, John Monroe, b 1817, d 1864 (Civil War), m 1848 Margaret James Harrell, b 1823, d 1878, r Marlboro Co. S. C., r family Thompsonville, Texas after 1885, 7 children—D111. *Deborah Anne;* D112. Elizabeth Gelena, b SC 1851, d infancy; D113. *Eugenia;* D114. *John Joseph;* D115. *Sarah Jane;* D116. *Oscar Harrell;* D117. *Dolly Payne.*

D12. Carmichael, Daniel Washington, b 1820, d 1903, m 1846 Civil Susan Edwards, b 1830, d 1892, r Fork, S. C., 16 children—D12a. Effie, b 1847, d 1861; D12b. Jane, b 1849, d 1849; D12c. *Ann* (see A222); D121. *Luther;* D122. *Gilbert;* D123. *Oliver;* D124. *Neil E.;* D125. *Samuel;* D12d. *Martha:* D12e. *Mary Susan;* D12f. *Rebecca;* D12g. Adelaide, b 1867, d 1870; D126. *Maston;* D127. *Jennie;* D128. *Fannie McCall;* D129. *Daniel Baker.*

D14. Huggins, Mary Ann, b 1825, d abt 1901, m Neil C. Huggins, b 1825, d Civil War, r Fork, S. C., 9 children—D141. *Amanda*, b 1843, m Robert *Rogers*, r Ga.; D142. *Lenora*, b 1848, m William H. *Rogers*, d 1922, r Fork, S. C.; D143. *Judson*, m Miss Hardy, r Fork, S. C.; D144. John Franklin, nr, r Sycamore, Ga.; D145. *Neil Monroe*, m Mary Huggins, r Fork, S. C.; D146. *Duncan A.*, m Lizzie Huggins, r Fork, S. C.; D147. *Mitchell D.*, m Reda Harrelson, r Fork, S. C.; D148. William Pinckney, nr, r Ga.; D149. Daniel R., unm, r Fork, S. C.

D15. Carmichael, Duncan, b SC 1828, d Texas 1886, m Martha Ann Burleson, b 1843, d 1908, r (Dillon, S. C. until 1855), Flatonia, Texas, 9 children—D151. Yancy, b 1860, d in childhood; D152. *Mary;* D153. Sarah, b 1864, d in childhood; D154. Pinckney, b 1866, d in childhood; D155. *Martha Elizabeth;* D156. Duncan, b 1872, d in childhood; D157. Ewell, b 1875, d in childhood; D158. *Eugenia;* D159. *James McCall.*

D16. Carmichael, Neil Monroe, b SC 1831, d Texas 1904, m 1866 Laura Ann Richardson, b 1848, d 1881, m 2nd Mary E. (Burleson) Massey, r (Dillon, S. C. until 1855) Big Foot, Frio Co., Texas. 3 children—D161. Robert Lee, b 1868, d 1915, m 1903 Mrs. Hilda Spann, nc, r San Antonio, Texas; D162. *Mary Virginia;* D163. *Effie.*

D17. Allen, Virginia Ann, b SC 1835, d Texas 1877, m 1859 Robert A. Allen, b 1838, r Florence, Texas, 5 children—D171. Mary, b 1862; D172. Ella, b 1865; D173. William, b 1867; D174. Anna, b 1869; D175. Bertha.

NOTE: Record of children of Virginia Allen from census of 1870, no further information available.

D18. Carmichael, Hugh McCall, b SC 1836, d Texas 1895, m 1872 Mary Etta Reid, b 1855, r Waelder, Texas, 14 children—D181. *Virginia;* D18a. Malcolm, b 1874, d 1877; D18b. Effie, b 1875, d 1875; D182. *John Reid;* D183.*Anna B.;* D184. *Nancy E.;* D18c. Frank C., b 1882, d 1882; D185. *Esther L.;* D186. *Mary E.;* D18d. *Flora;* D187. *Hugh McCall;* D188. *Charles L.;* D18e. Willie D., b 1893, d 1894; D189. *Alvis M.*

D43. McLellan, Katherine, b 1834, d 1897, m Angus McLellan, r Dillon, S. C., 9 children, nr descendants—D431. Sarah, m Silas Huggins, r Lakeview, S. C.; D432. Reddin D., nr, to Florida 1883; D433. Martha, m 1st Marshall Hayes, 2nd Charles Brewer, r Lakeview, S. C.; D434, Agnes, m Durham Edwards, r Lumberton, N. C.; D435. Rebecca, m Hugh Hayes, r Lakeview, S. C.; D436. John Bratton, m Miss Taylor, r Florida; D437. Lulu, m, r Lumberton, N. C.; D438. Effie, m Lumberton, N. C.; D439. Annie, m Stephen Turbeville.

D45. Finklea, Elizabeth, b 1838, m Alfred Finklea, r Latta, S. C., 3 children—D451. *Hugh Carmichael,* b 1869, m Sallie Finklea, r Latta, S. C.; D452. John Willis, b 1871, unm. r Latta, S. C.; D453. *Alfred Marion,* b 1873, m Tracey K. Fore, b 1881, r Latta, S. C.

D47. Jones, Effie, b 1846, m James Oliver Jones, b 1855, d 1930, r Mullins, S. C., 3 children—D471. Elia, b 1881, d abt 1920, m Hiram Puckett, r Jessup, Ga.; D472. Margaret, b 1885, m J. A. Miller, nc, r Mullins, S. C.; D473. *John Leroy,* b 1889, d 1932, m Minta Smith, r (11 years service U. S. Army), Mullins, S. C.

D51. Carmichael, Dougald McIntosh, b SC 1818, d Miss. 1873, m 1846 Polly Etheridge, b 1829, d 1851, m 1851 Martha Ann Wilson, b 1833, d 1920, r Carmichael, Miss.; 10 children, 1st wife—D51a. Archibald, b 1847, d 1861; D51b. Samuel B., b 1848, d 1859; D511. *Sarah,* b 1850, m George *Haman,* several children, nr. r San Jacinto, Texas. Children 2nd wife—D512. *Randell Wilson;* D513. Rebecca,

b 1853, m Joe Vann, r San Jacinto, Texas; D514. *Daniel McIntosh;* D515. John J. M., b 1859, m 1890 Harriet Isobella McLendon, b 1868, r Crandell, Miss., nr family; D516. *Mary Margaret;* D517. *Virginia Ann;* D518. *James Monroe,* b 1868, d 1910, m Donnie Harris, several children, nr, r Carmichael, Miss.; D519. Ann Sabino, b 1871, d 1890.

D52. McLeod, Flora Jane, b 1820, d Miss., m 1844 Norman McLeod, r Leaksville, Miss., 4 children—D521. Peter; D 522. Daniel; D523. Mary; D524. Kate.

D53. Carmichael, Angus Christopher, b SC 1822, d Civil War, m 1849 Sarah Jane Garrett, b 1830, d 1906, r Miss., 1 son—D531. *John D.*

D55. Morgan, Margaret, b SC 1827, d Miss. 1900, m 1847 William Morgan, r Miss., 1 son—D551. *John David.*

D56. Carmichael, Malcolm McLeod, b SC 1830, d Miss. 1902, m 1853 Sarah Jane Watson, b 1833. d 1920, r Clarke Co., Miss., 7 children—D561. John McQuaig, b 1854, d 1933, m 1876 Whittie Kennedy, b 1853; D562. *Nancy;* D563. *Archibald Monroe;* D564. *Malcolm;* D565. *Jesse;* D566. *William Thomas;* D567. *James Dawson.*

D57. Carmichael, Michael, b SC 1833, d Miss. 1901, m 1853 Martha Anne Abigail Carmichael, b Ala. 1834, d Miss. 1914. r Clarke Co., Miss., 3 children—D571. James McDougal (McDuffie?), b 1857, m Mary Kennedy (sister D561.); D572. W. Alexander, b 1859, m, nr family, r Crandall, Miss.; D573. Fannie, m George Fleming, r Quitman, Miss., nr.

D91. Brown, Flora Margaret, b 1829, d 1914, m William Brown, r Red Springs, N. C., 6 children—D911. Neil Archibald, m Miss Smith, r Pates, N. C.; D912. *Rebecca,* m Joseph *Buie,* r Red Springs, N. C.; D913. *Mary Ann,* m John M. *Buie,* r Red Springs, N. C.; D914. *Elizabeth,* m John B. *McNeil,* r Red Springs, N. C.; D915. Sallie, unm, r Red Springs, N. C.; D916. Michael, unm, r Red Springs, N. C.

D98. Carmichael, Archibald, b 1845, d, m Amelia Fore, r Dillon, S. C., 2 children—D981. *James Thornwell;* D982. Michael, b 1888, d abt 1930, m Miss Hayes, nc, r Dillon, S. C.

D111. Stubbs, Deborah Ann, b SC 1849, d Texas 1921, m 1871 James Noel Stubbs, b 1849, d 1930, r Texas, 10 children—D1111. *Nettie,* b 1872, m 1890 John S. *Mills,* 9 children,, r Athens, Texas; D1112. *Mattie,* b 1873, m 1892 Lafayette *Mills,* 5 children, r Austin, Texas; D 1113. *Benie,* b 1874, m 1892 James D. *Ray,* 2 children, r Austin, Texas; D1114. Danna, b 1876, r Woonsocket, R. I., nr; D111a. John Evander, b 1875, d 1921, unm; D1115. *Margaret,* b 1877, m David *Richie,* 2 children, r Manor, Texas; D1116. *Wade,* b 1880, m 1897 Mary Morris, 2 children, r Austin, Texas; D111b. Baxter, b 1883, unm, r Austin, Texas; D1117. *Crystal,* b 1885, m Paul V. *Sandberg,* 4 children, r Houston, Texas; D1118. Vallie, b 1887, m Johnnie Morris, nc, r Texas; D1119. *Maycie.*

D113. Stubbs, Eugenia, b SC 1853, d NC 1895, m Shrewsbury Stubbs, r Fairmont, N. C., 3 children—D1131. Robert, d in early manhood, nr; D1132. son, nr; D1133. Margaret, m, r N. C.

D114. Carmichael, John Joseph, b SC 1855, d Texas 1925, m 1885 Sue Lee, r Beeville, Texas, r widow San Antonio, Texas, 2 children—D1141. Phoebe Eunice, b 1890, r San Antonio, Texas; D1142. John Llelwyn, b 1897, d 1907.

D115. Busby, Sarah Jane, b SC 1857, d Texas 1930, m Mr. Busby, m 2nd Perry J. Harrison, r Smithville, Texas, 1 son—D1151. *Oscar* (Busby), m, 3 children, r Houston, Texas.

D116. Carmichael, Oscar Harrell, b SC 1859, d Texas 1912, m 1891 Ella Brown, r San Antonio, Texas, 6 children—D1161. *Lester Brown;* D1162. *Nina Everett;* D1163. *Gilbert Angus;* D1164. Mary Louise, b 1899, d 1900; D1165. Elmer Harrell, b 1901, unm, r San Antonio, Texas; D1166. Oscar Harrison, b 1906, d 1912.

D117. Ham, Dolly Payne, b SC 1863, d Colo. 1933, m 1884 Asbury Bright Ham, r Las Animas, Colo., 7 children—D1171. *Wilkie Clay;* D1172. *Oliver Floyd;* D1173. *Letty Loretta;* D1174. *Amy Bertha;* D1175. *Della P.;* D1176. *Inez Zelma;* D1177. *Melva Alice.*

D121. Carmichael, Luther, b 1852, m 1885 Annie Louella Rogers, b 1865, d 1907, r Fork, S. C., 9 children, 3 d in childhood—D1211. *Donnie;* D1212. Lessie, b 1888, d 1896; D1213. *Annie McKay;* D1214. *Gorce;* D1215. *Carson;* D1216. *Eugene.*

D122. Carmichael, Gilbert, b 1854, m 1883 Florence Rogers, b 1859, d 1926, r Fork, S. C., 5 children—D1221. *Isla;* D1222. Otto L., b 1886, unm, r Fork, S. C.; D1223. *Kayton Spencer;* D1224. Emma, b 1896, d 1925, m 1921 Raymond Stephens, nc, r Dillon, S. C.; D1225. *Lawton.*

D123. Carmichael, Oliver, b 1856, d 1934, m Mary Irene Carmichael (A362), b 1853, d 1926, r Fork, S. C., 2 children—D1231. Mervin Elroy, b 1893, m 1925 Nina Dantzler, r Dillon, S. C., nc; D1232. *Autrey.*

D124. Carmichael, Neil Edward, b 1858, d 1924, m 1886 Lizzie Burke, b 1866, d 1899, r (Dillon, S. C. to abt 1880) Ga., 4 children—D1241. Gordon, b 1887, nr; D1242. *Jennie;* D1243. Kittie Wells, b 1892, m 1913 Eugene Johnson, b 1882, nc, r Wilmington, N. C.; D1244. Luther, b 1895, nr.

D125. Carmichael, Samuel, b 1860, m 1889 Mary Harrelson, b 1862, r Tabor, N. C., 7 children—D1251. *Bana Dunlop;* D1252. *Laban Miller;* D1253. *Sarah Fleetwood;* D1254. *Corbett Thomas;* D1255. Frostie Mae, b SC 1895, m 1926 James Arthur Smith, nc, r Wilmington N. C,; D1256. *Polly;* D1257. *Mollie.*

D12d. Edwards, Martha, b 1862, m 1877 Austin N. Edwards, r Latta, S. C., 9 children, 1 d childhood—D12d1. Victoria, m Stephen Smith, r Latta, S. C.; D12d2. Leland, m Mr. Price, r Latta, S. C.; D12d3. Ruth, m Oscar Brown; D12d4. Ella, m Robert Smith; D12d5. Ernest, r Richmond, Va., nr; D12d6. Dal, r Richmond, Va., nr; D12d7. Lacey, r Richmond, Va., nr; D12d8. Worth, r Richmond, Va., nr.

D12e. Jackson, Mary Susan, b 1864, m 1885 Asbury W. Jackson, d 1912, r Horry Co., S. C., 9 children—D12e1. Nina, d, m Daniel Ford, r Horry Co., S. C.; D12e2. Eunice, m Daniel Ford, widower

Nina (D12e1.), r Horry Co., S. C.; D12e3. Rupert, m Alice Ford, r Horry Co., S. C.; D12e4. Rembert, m Miss Graham, r Horry Co., S. C.; D12e5. Welborn, unm, r Horry Co., S. C.; D12e6. Aubrey, unm, r Horry Co., S. C.; D12e7. Neil, unm, r Horry Co., S. C.; D12e8. Daughter, unm; D12e9. Daughter, unm.

D12f. Rogers, Rebecca, b 1866, d 1923, m 1890 Gilbert Rogers, d 1933, r Fork, S. C., 3 children—D12f1. *Clifford,* m Margaret Bethea, r N. C., one or more children, nr; D12f2. Ida May, d unm, r Fork, S. C.; D1f3. *Gilbert Lacey,* m Lucile Bethea, several children, nr, r Dillon, S. C.

D126. Carmichael, Maston, b 1870, d 1932, m 1st nr, m 2nd 1895 Lucy Elliott, b 1887, d 1913, m 3rd Esther Elizabeth Stanton, b 1885, r Chadbourne. N. C., 5 children—nc 1st wife, children 2nd wife—D1261. Lucy Mack, b 1913; children 3rd wife—D1262. Johnny (daughter) b 1921; D1263. Jimmie (daughter), b 1922; D1264. Gonie (daughter), b 1924; D1265. Jessie, b 1926.

D127. Sinclair, Jennie, b 1871, m 1892 John W. Sinclair, b 1861, d 1930, r Mullins, S. C., 4 children—D1271. *Thomas, Huntley;* D1272. *Clark;* D1273. John, b 1905, m Laura Belle Collins, r Mullins, S. C.; D1274. Irene, unm, r Mullins, S. C.

D128. Edwards, Fannie McCall, b 1874, m 1895 Leonzo Edwards, d 1919, r Dillon, S. C., 8 children—D1281. William Bruce, b 1896, d 1918, killed in World War; D1282. Richard Martin, b 1897, m Leslie McDaniel, r Winston-Salem, N. C.; D1283. Mary Theresa, b 1903, m Ernest McDaniel; D1284. *Pansy McCall,* b 1905, m John B. *McIntyre,* r Dillon, S. C.; D1285. Margaret Gertrude, b 1907, m Louis B. Brooks; D1286. James Breedon, b 1909, unm, r Dillon, S. C.; D1287. James Douglas, b 1909, m Azalea Sheppard, r West Palm Beach, Fla.; D1288. Leonzo Johnson, b 1912, m 1934 Mary Elizabeth Campbell, r Dillon, S. C.

D129. Carmichael, Daniel Baker, b 1876, d 1930, m 1894 Georgia Luke, m 1904 Annie——, r (Dillon, S. C. to abt 1898) Georgia and Arkansas, 4 children—D1291. Luther (1st wife), r Georgia, nr; three children by 2nd wife, r Arkansas, nr.

D152. Colbert, Mary E., b 1862, m 1880 William Henry Colbert, b 1849, d 1921, r Houston, Texas, 13 children—D1521. Fred Lockett, b 1880, d 1882; D1522. Willie May, b 1883, m William Edwin Falwell, r San Antonio, Texas; D1523. Seth Thomas, b 1885, m Mrs. Vivian Ina Colson, r Houston, Texas; D1524. John Duncan, b 1887, m Alcie Creekmore, r Fort Worth, Texas; D1525. Martha Elizabeth, b 1889, m Ashley E. Wood, r Austin, Texas; D1526. Nettie Eugenia, b 1891, m Lee Allen Baxter, r Rockdale, Texas; D1527. *Hiram Joseph;* D1528. Alice Alita, b 1895, m Paul Walter Bogusch, r Brenham, Texas; D1529. Nancy Eva, b 1897, m Robert Gaston, r Beaumont, Texas; D125a. Daniel Bryan, b 1899, unm, r Henderson, Texas; D125b. Bessie Eleanor, b 1901, m William Floyd Webb, r Houston, Texas; D152c. Marvin Burleson, b 1904, m Mildred Lewis, r Granger, Texas; D152d. William Henry, b 1906, m Margaret Crispen, r Granger, Texas.

D155. Ray, Martha Elizabeth, b 1870, m 1891 Cicero Napoleon Ray, b 1869, d 1905, r Flatonia, Texas, 6 children—D1551. *Clarence;* D1552. Ruby Inez, b 1894, d 1903; D1553. *Bessie Fay;* D1554. Vernon Cicero, b 1898, m 1921 Cecil Cherry, b 1900, r West, Texas; D1555. *Glenn Carmichael;* D1556. *Imogene.*

D158. Hopper, Eugenia, b 1878, m Ben Mc. Hopper, b 1873, d 1929, r Louise, Texas, 6 children—D1581. Louis Knox, b 1897, m 1919 Margaret Lee Walker, r Louise, Texas; D1582. Hugh Billie Hopper, b 1900, m 1924 Lessie Lou Pressley, r Weimar, Texas; D1583. Lottie Bell, b 1903, m 1924 Floyd M. Mathis, r Wharton, Texas; D1584. Ewell Carmichael, b 1905, unm, r Louise, Texas; D1585. Eugenia, b 1912, m 1932 Walter Spencer, r San Antonio, Texas; D1586. Bennie Lee, b 1915, m 1933 Hugh B. Crowell, r Louise, Texas.

D159. Carmichael, James McCall, b 1880, m 1902 Mamie Weibusch, d 1915, m 1921 Amy Sims, r Smihville, Tex., 3 children, all st wife—D1591. Ima, b 1903, r Brenham, Texas; D1592. *DeWitt;* D1593. Mamie Ala, b 1912, r Dallas, Texas.

D162. McAnelly, Mary Virginia, b 1872, m 1892 James Edward McAnelly, r Kountze, Texas, 4 children—D1621. *Clyde Monroe;* D1622. Lee Van, b 1894, d 1930, m 1917 Stella Parker, r Beaumont, Texas; D1623. *Laura Marie;* D1624. Charles Edward, b 1901, m 1930 Esther Elizabeth McCurley, r Beaumont, Texas.

D163. Pollard, Effie, b 1875, d 1915, m Charles Joseph Pollard, b Australia 1872, d Arizona 1926, r Arizona, 6 children—D1631. *Laura May;* D1632. Josephine Effie, b Texas 1900, m Clyde Price, b 1895, nc, r National City, Calif.; D1633. *Annie Lee;* D1634. Nellie Monroe, b Texas 1904, m Earl McDougald, b 1899, r Boulder City, Nev.; D1635. *Charles Debs;* D1636. Robert Neil, b Ariz. 1912, r San Diego, Calif.

D181. Branham, Virginia, b 1873, m J. G. Branham, r San Benito, Texas, 4 children—D1811. Walter; D1812. George; D1813. Louis; D1814. Esther.

D182. Carmichael, John Reid, b 1876, m Virdie Razor, r Waelder, Texas, 7 children—D1821. Dorothy; D1822. June; D1823. Rebecca; D1824. Hugh Mack; D1825. John; D1826. Virginia; D1827, Estelle.

D183. Ham, Anna B., b 1879, m T. F. Ham, r Harwood, Texas, 3 children—D1831. Hugh Mack (U. S. Army, Manila); D1832. Texie May, (Mrs. J. C. Atkinson, Harwood, Texas); D1833. *Eunice.*

D184. Owens, Nancy, b 1880, m G. E. Owens, 7 children—D1841. Frances; D1842. Jeff; D1843. Huston; D1844. J. T., D1845. Annie May; D1846. Johnny; D1847. Katherine.

D185. Chandler, Esther Jane, b 1883, m S. T. Chandler, r Fort Worth, Texas, 1 son—D1851. Tensley.

D186. Tidwell, Mary Etta, b 1884, m Herman Tidwell, 2 children —D1861. Annette; D1862. Ruth.

D18d. Pendrez, Flora, b 1887, m Oscar Pendrez, r Fort Worth, Texas, 3 children—D18d1. Rezena; D18d2. Ruth; D18d3. W. O.

D187. Carmichael, Hugh Mack, b 1888, m Rhoda Beaver, r Houston, Texas, 2 children—D1871. Preston; D1872. Elsie.

D188. Carmichael, Charles L., b 1891, m Myrtle Turgerson, r Gulf, Texas, 4 children—D1881. Malcolm; D1882. Horace; D1883. Ralph; D1884. Louise.

D189. Carmichael, Alvis, b 1894, m Irene——, r Fort Worth, Texas, 2 children—D1891. Alvis; D1892. Roy.

D512. Carmichael, Randall Wilson, b 1856, d 1912, m Sarah Lucinda Bell, b 1853, 7 children—D5121. *William;* D5122. *Daniel,* d 1934, m Myrtle Thompson, several children, nr, r Brewer, Miss.; D5123. Carrie, d infancy; D5124, Lulu, d childhood; D5125. Annie; D5126. Ernest (with mother) r Meridian, Miss.; D5127. *Mary Ella.*

D514. Carmichael, Daniel McIntosh, b 1854, d 1881, m Fannie Wimberly, r De Soto, Miss., 2 children—D5141. Jason, d, nr, r New Orleans, La.; D5142. Barber, nr, r Braxton, Miss.

D516. Hulett, Mary Margaret, b 1863, m A. C. Hulett, r Meridian, Miss., 5 children—D5161. Edna, m Dr. Charles Bunt, r Meridian, Miss.; D5162. Fountain, d; 3 daughters, nr, r Texas.

D517. Quinelly, Virginia Ann, b 1866, m Joe Quinelly (Dunelly?), 2 daughters—D5171. Laura; D5172. Ruth, r Meridian, Miss.

D531. Carmichael, John D., b 1847, m 1st Joan Broadway, m 2nd Ella Perrett, 9 children—D5311. *John A.;* D51312. Jodie, d; D5313. Albert, r Carmichael, Miss.; D5314. Ida, m George Butler; D5315. Nannie, d 1890, m Frank Butler, r Carmichael, Miss.; D5316. Malcolm, r Buffalo, Texas; D5317. Flora, d; D5318. Nancy, m Singleton Broadway; D5319. Katie, m Jesse Peterson, r Texas.

D551. Morgan, John David, m, several children, record of but one available—D5511. C. M., r Hattiesburg, Miss.

D561. Carmichael, John McQuaig, b 1854, d 1933, m 1876 Whittie Kennedy, r De Soto, Miss., 6 children—D5611. Charles T., b 1877, m 1904 Mary R. Lenoir, nc, r White Bluff, Miss.; D5612. *Calvin R.;* D5613. L. K., b 1882, m Pearl Hayes, nc, r (physician) Quitman, Miss.; D5614. *Benjamin B.;* D5615. John Samuel, b 1887, d 1914; D5616. Nora, b 1891, m Thomas J. Brock, d 1920, nc, r De Soto, Miss.

D562. Norsworthy, Nancy, m Lawrence Norsworthy, r Stonewall, Miss., 7 children, 4 d—D5621. *James M.*, m, several children, nr, r Stonewall, Miss.; D5622. Daisy, m Henry Wolfe, nr; D5623. *Virginia.*

D563. Carmichael, Archibald Monroe, m 1st Ardella Myrick, m 2nd Florence Pritchett, r Meridian, Miss., 12 children, 1st wife—D5631. *Olive,* m Wood *Edney,* several children, nr, r Meridian, Miss.; D5632. *Julia,* m T. J. *Ellis,* several children, nr, r Meridian, Miss.; D5633. Marvin, m, nr; D5634. Sabe, m, nr; D5635. Carl, d; D5636. Clara, m Mr. Oliver, d; D5637. Edwin, m Miss Moseley, nr, r Russel, Ky.; 2nd wife—D5638. Jesse, m, r Meridian, Miss.; D5639. Mabel, m, r Meridian, Miss.; D563a. Leon, m Miss Tew, r Meridian, Miss.; D563b. Elmer; D563c, Annie, unm, r Meridian, Miss.

D564. Carmichael, Malcolm, d, m Ella Lee, d, 3 children—D5641. *Leonard L.;* D5642. Lloyd, d; D5643. Octavia, d.

D565. Carmichael, Jesse, d 1905, m Minnie Burt, d 1932, r Clarke Co., Miss., 5 children—D5651. *Hubert;* D5652. *Malbert,* d, m, 2 sons, nr; D5653. *Austin;* D5654. Trudy, unm, r Carmichael, Miss.; D5655. *Ruby,* m *Will Fleming,* r Carmichael, Miss., several children, nr.

D566. Carmichael, William Thomas, b 1871, m Florence Price, r Laurel, Miss., 7 children—D5661. Mattie Price, b 1901, r Laurel, Miss.; D5662. *Willie Theobold;* D5663. Malcolm McLeod, b 1904, r Laurel, Miss.; D5664. Hallie Lucile, b 1906, r Laurel, Miss.; D5665. Thomas Lyerly, b 1907, r Ferndale, N. Y.; D5666. Michael Archibald, b 1909, r Laurel, Miss.; D5667. Tula Wilmot, b 1916, r Laurel, Miss.

D567. Carmichael, James Dawson, m Sallie Stone, r Clarke Co., Miss., 4 children—D5671. Cecil, m, r Stonewall, Miss.; D5672. Oneta Merle, m Mr. Thead, r Crandall, Miss.; D5673. Clyde, m Miss Odom, r Crandall, Miss.; D5674. Samuel, unm, r Crandall, Miss.

D571. Carmichael, James M., m Mary Kennedy, (sister D561), r Clarke Co., Miss., 3 children—D5711. *Albert A.;* D5712. W. Alexander, m, r Crandall, Miss.; D5713. Fannie, m George Fleming, r Quitman, Miss.

D981. Carmichael, James Thornwell, b 1883, d 1914, m Eunice Johnson, r Dillon, S. C., 1 son—D9811. Ansel, b abt 1912, r Fork, S. C.

D1119. Sjoberg, Maycie, b 1889, m 1909 Robert Sjoberg, r Austin, Texas, 3 children, name of but one available—D11191. Alda, m —— Klett, r Johnson City, Texas.

D1161. Carmichael, Lester Brown, b 1892, m 1915 Leila Mills, r San Antonio, Texas, 2 children—D11611. Margaret Retta; D11612. Lester Brown.

D1162. Stockbridge, Nina Everett, b 1894, d 1920, m 1912 D. A. Stockbridge, r Beeville, Texas, 1 daughter—D11621. Frances, m Arno Fossil, r Beeville, Texas.

D1163. Carmichael, Gilbert Angus, b 1896, m 1915 Nora Stroman, r Hebronville, Texas, 3 children—D11631. Katherine Dorothy, b 1917; D11632. Oscar Harrell, b 1920; D11633. Angus, b 1927.

D1171. Ham, Wilkie Clay, b 1888, m 1921 Vey Jackson, r (lawyer), Chicago, Ill., 1 son—D11711. Asbury Bright, b 1923.

D1172. Ham, Oliver Floyd, b 1890, d 1920, m 1913 Alice Blackborn, d 1920, r Las Animas, Colo., 3 children—D11721. Coy Stallings, b 1914; D11722. Robert Allen; D11723. Patrick Lee, b 1919.

D1173. Baker, Letty Loretta, b 1892, m 1918 Wilfred W. Baker, r Albuquerque, N. Mex., 3 children—D11731. Jeanne Marie, b 1919; D11732. Lory, b 1921; D11733. Betty Jane, b 1924.

D1174. Pointon, Amy Bertha, b 1895, m 1919 James Pointon, r Las Animas, Colo., 5 children—D11741. Dolly Amy, b 1921; D11742. Eleanor, b 1923; D11743. Jeff, b 1925; D11744. Thomas, b 1930; D11745. (name unknown).

D1175. Jackson, Della P., b 1897, m 1921 Frank Jackson, r Camp Custer, Mich., 2 children—D11751. James Madison, b 1922; D11752. William Ham, b 1925.

D1176. Mattison, Inez Zelma, b 1900, m 1926 Perc A. Mattison, r Winona, Wis., 2 children—D11761. Ann, b 1929; D11762. Margaret, b 1933.

D1177. Haltman, Melva Alice, b 1904, m 1925 Elma Haltman, d 1925, r Chicago, Ill., 1 daughter—D11771. Marion Jane, b 1925.

D1211. Elvington, Donnie, b 1886, m 1909 Boyd Elvington, b 1881, r Nichols, S. C., 3 children—D12111. Margaret, b 1913, m 1932 Johnson Foster, r Kingstree, S. C.; D12112. Gladis, b 1917; D12113. Marion, b 1922.

D1213. Rogers, Annie McKay, b 1891, m 1919 Leroy Mitchell Rogers, b 1875, r Fork, S. C., 3 children—D12131. Leroy Mitchell, b 1919; D12132. Marjory Elizabeth, b 1924; D12133. Harold Carmichael, b 1926.

D1214. Carmichael, Gorce, b 1893, m 1919 Bettie Roberts, b 1897, r Fork, S. C., 3 children—D12141. Annie Kate, b 1920; D12142. Gorce Glenn, b 1922; D12143. Wilma, b 1926.

D1215. Carmichael, Carson, b 1896, m 1925 Myrtle Weatherly, b 1901, r Fork, S. C., 3 children—D12151. Carson, b 1928; D12152. Charles Francis, b 1930; D12153. Dorita, b 1932.

D1216. Carmichael, Eugene, b 1901, m 1925 Bertha Moore, b 1903, r Fork, S. C., 2 children—D12161. Albert Eugene, b 1927; D12162. Emily Ann, b 1929.

D1221. Rogers, Isla, b 1884, d 1907, m 1901 Jasper Rogers, d 1930, r Fork, S. C., 3 children—D12211. *Flora;* D12212. *Thelma* (see D1232); D12213. *Albert J.*

D1223. Carmichael, Kayton Spencer, b 1889, m 1915 Annie Ruby Gaddy, r Meth. Min., S. C. Conf., 4 children—D12231. Alton, b 1921; D12232. Marsden Beverly, b 1925; D12233. Emma, b 1927; D12234. Kayton Spencer, b 1931.

D1225. Carmichael, Lawton, b 1900, m Ruby Martin, r Fork, S. C., 1 daughter—D12251. Dolores, b 1931.

D1232. Carmichael, Autrey, b 1898, m 1927 Thelma Rogers (D12212), b 1904, r Dillon, S. C., 2 children—D12321. Doris Rogers, b 1929; D12322. Mary Mack, b 1933.

D1242. Newkirk, Jennie, b 1889, m 1904 Timothy Haywood Newkirk, b 1856, d 1930, Presb. Min., r Clinton, S. C., 3 children—D12421. Timothy Haywood, b 1905, physician; D12422. J. Edwin, b 1907; D12423. Hallie Elizabeth b 1913, m 1931 Fred B. Frye, b 1908.

D1251. Carmichael, Bana Dunlop, b 1889, m Beatrice Dorothy Falk, b 1898, r U. S. Army, Fayetteville, N. C., 5 children—D12511. Frederick Samuel, b SC 1918; D12512. Beatrice Dorothy, b SC 1919; D12513. Virginia Vernon, b NC 1921; D12514. Margaret Ruth, b NC 1922; D12515. Wilhelmina, b NC 1924.

D1252. Carmichael, Laban Miller, b 1891, m 1914 Mazilla Ann Brigman, b 1895, r Tabor, N. C., 9 children—D12521. Daniel Thomas, b SC 1916; D12522. Laban Samuel, b SC 1918; D12523. Mary Eliza-

beth, b Ga. 1920; D12524. J. B., b Ga. 1921; D12525. Mabel Grace, b NC 1924; D12526. Virginia Irene, b NC 1926; D12527. Laura Christine, b NC 1928; D12528. William Bergman, b NC 1930; D12529. Ned Ivan, b NC 1933.

D1253. Atkinson, Sarah Fleetwood, b 1892, m 1912 Richard Cleveland Atkinson, b 1884, r Lakeview, S. C., 12 children—D12531. Mary Margaret, b NC 1912; D12532. Sarah Vernon, b NC 1913; D12533. Richard Samuel, b NC 1916; D12534. Bernie Earle, b SC 1918; D12535. Annie Myrtle, b SC 1920; D12536. James Arthur, b SC 1921; D12537. Daniel Cleveland, b SC 1922; D12538. Thomas Fleetwood, b SC 1924; D12539. Catherine Josephine, b SC 1926; D1253a. Harry Bryant, b NC 1928; D1253b. Peggy Drane, b SC 1929; D1253c. Edward Atkinson, b SC 1931.

D1254. Carmichael, Corbett Thomas, b 1893, m Pauline Lucetta Buxton, b 1902, r (Warrant Officer) U. S. Army, Shreveport, La., 4 children—D12541. Corbett Thomas, b Minn. 1918; D12542. Gladys Pauline, b Ohio 1919, d; D12543. Daniel Frank, b Mich. 1920; D12544. William Albert, b Ill. 1922.

D1256. Spivey, Polly, b 1898, m 1918 O Roland Spivey, r Tabor, N. C., 1 or more children—D12561. O. Roland, nr other children.

D1257. Prince, Mollie, b 1904, m 1920 Herbert Gomez Prince, b 1900, r Tabor, N. C., 3 children—D12571. Dorothy Mae, b 1921; D12572. Herbert Elton, b 1924; D12573. Donald Leonard, b 1926.

D1271. Sinclair, Thomas Huntley, b 1892, m nita May Futrell, r Ahoskie, N. C., 2 children—D12711. Thomas H., b 1921; D12712. Juanita, b 1923.

D1272. Sinclair, Clarke, b 1906, m 1930 Temperance Glasgow, b 1906, r Mullins, S. C., 2 children—D12721. Jacqueline, b 1931; D12722. Barbara Ann, b 1933.

D1527. Colbert, Hiram Joseph, b 1893, d 1930, m Beatrice Bradford, d 1930, 2 children—D15271. James Edward; D15272. Dolores.

D1551. Ray, Clarence, b 1892, m 1924 Martha Parker, b 1901, r Flatonia, Texas, 1 son—D15511. James Douglas, b 1926.

D1553. Cherry, Bessie Fay, b 1896, m 1919 Audrey Cherry, b 1890, r Austin, Texas, 2 sons—D15531. Wendell, b 1922; D15532. Ross E., b 1924.

D1555. Ray, Glenn Carmichael, b 1900, m 1924 Rosabelle Williford, b 1901, r Muldoon, Texas, 3 children—D15551. Helen, b 1924; D15552. Elizabeth, b 1928; D15553. Willie Glenn, b 1931.

D1556. Bochuke, Imogene, b 1902, m 1928 Jesse Bochuke, b 1900, r Flatonia, Texas, 1 son—D15561. (son), b 1931.

D1592. Carmichael, DeWitt, b 1906, m 1931 Ouida Futrell, r Dallas, Texas, 1 daughter—D15921. Ouida Joan, b 1933.

D1621. McAnelly, Clyde Monroe, b 1893, m 1916 Gustavia Rutledge, r Beaumont, Texas, 2 sons—D16211. Clyde Monroe, b 1919; D16212. Gerald.

D1623. Verble, Laura Marie, b 1898, m 1924 Otis Tobias Verble, r Beaumont, Texas, 2 children—D16231. Otis Tobias, b 1925; D16232. Mary Katherine, b 1926.

D1631. Coppedge, Laura May, b Texas 1897, m 1st Grady Coppedge, d, m 2nd Claude J. Bullus, r San Diego, Calif., 3 children, 1st husband—D16311. Charles Grady, b 1915; D16312. William Lee, b 1918; D16313. Glenn Elvin, b 1920.

D1633. Foster, Annie Lee, b Texas 1902, m Ancil Foster, b 1896, r Boulder City, Nev., 1 daughter—D16331. Loyce Marie, b 1923.

D1635. Pollard, Charles M. Debs, b Ariz. 1907, m Mildred Sorlls, b 1909, r San Diego, Calif., 2 children—D16351. Shirley Jean, b 1931; D16352. Westley Merrill, b 1932.

D1833. Taylor, Eunice, m J. B. Taylor, r Corpus Christi, Texas, 2 children—D18331. Jimmie Nell; D18332. Thomas Earle.

D5121. Carmichael, William, m 1st Lizzie Ranager, m 2nd Penelope Hailes, r Langsdale, Miss., 1st wife—D51211. Edward; 2nd wife—several, nr.

D5127. Coker, Mary Ella, m Harman Coker, r Meridian, Miss., 2 children—D51271. *Mary Lucile;* D51272. Sara Elizabeth, b 1925.

D5311. Carmichael, John A., m Mollie Broadway, r Brewer, Miss., 1 daughter—D53111. Mrs. Bertha C. Brewer, r Brewer, Miss.

D5612. Carmichael, Calvin R., b 1879, d 1913, m 1903 Vesta Elzey, r Vicksburg, Miss., 3 children—D56121. *Calvin Elzey;* D56122. Worth Lamar, b 1906, d 1913; D56123. *Lula B.*

D5662. Rather, Willie Theobald, b 1902, m 1924 Leon Jefferson Rather, b 1897, r Vicksburg, Miss., 4 children—D56621. Leon Jefferson, b 1925; D56622. Florence Elizabeth, b 1927; D56623. William Thomas, b 1929, d 1929; D56624. Mary Lois, b 1930.

D12211. Edwards, Flora, b 1902, m 1920 Colin Edwards, r Fork, S. C., 3 children—D122111. Isla Francis, b 1920; D122112. Florence, b 1922; D122113. Clara Mae, b 1924.

D12213. Rogers, Albert J., b 1906, m 1932 Kate Dowdle, r Fork, S. C., 1 daughter—D122131. Flora Ann, b 1933.

D51271. Heiden, Mary Lucile, b 1909, m 1928 Carl E. Heiden, 1 son—D512711. Charles Stephens, b 1930.

D56121. Carmichael, Calvin Elzey, b 1904, m Clyde Smith, r Vicksburg, Miss., 3 children—D561211. Gilbert; D561212. Sue; D561213. Myrna Vesta.

D56123. Hansbrough, Lula B., b 1908, m John C. Hansbrough, r Greenville, Miss., 2 children—D561231. Robert Harold; D561232. Charles Calvin.

Descendants of Christian Carmichael, Wife of Dougald McIntyre, Immigrant

SYMBOL "E"

CHRISTIAN CARMICHAEL, sister of Archibald (A), Duncan (B) and Daniel (C), married Dougald McIntyre 1790 and died in Scotland about 1820, just before her husband and children came to South Carolina, 1820-21.

Duncan (E2) and Daniel (E4), unmarried sons of Christian came to South Carolina in 1820. Duncan was a Divinity student, under the Presbytery of Lorne in Scotland, and after arrival in America, continued his studies under the Presbytery of Fayetteville, N. C., under which he became a Presbyterian Minister, a vocation he followed in North and South Carolina until his death many years later. He was instrumental in organizing and establishing Little Pee Dee Church, the oldest Presbyterian church in South Carolina east of Great Pee Dee River. Daniel made his home with the family of Dougald Carmichael (D) during the first year or so after his arrival, and later, 1825, married Mary Carmichael (G1) Dougald's granddaughter.

Dougald McIntyre, the father, accompanied by his sons Dougald (E1) and Archibald (E3), and the former's family, came over in 1822. They came by way of Boston, Mass., and Georgetown, S. C., and made their way by raft from the latter point up Great Pee Dee and Little Pee Dee Rivers to the home of Christian's brother Archibald (A), near Little Pee Dee Church, and later settled about one mile east of Kentyre Church, about 5 miles NE of Dillon, S. C.

E. **McIntyre, Christian**, b Scotland abt 1760, d Scotland about 1820, m abt 1790 Dougald McIntyre, b Scotland 1753, d SC 1823, r Hamer, S. C., 4 children—E1. *Dougald;* E2. Duncan, b Scotland 1793, d NC, m, nr family, r Presb. Min. North and South Carolina; E3. Archibald, b Scotland 1798, d Ala. 1854, m Effie McCallum, nr family, to Ala. 1836; E4. *Daniel* (see G1).

E1. **McIntyre, Dougald**, b Scotland 1791, d SC 1860, m 1819 Lily Campbell, b Scotland 1800, d SC 1882, r Hamer, S. C., 11 children—E11. Elizabeth, b Scotland 1820, d SC, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; E12 *John B.;* E13. *Dougald C.*, b 1824, m Demaris ——, r Robeson Co., N. C., several children, nr.; E1a. Jennet, b 1826, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; E1b. Nancy, b 1829, d 1899, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; E14. Duncan, b 1831, d Civil War 1862, unm, r Presb. Min. Helena, Ark.; E15. *Joseph* (see A212); E16. *James;* E17. William Wallace, b 1838, d abt 1885, unm, r Hamer, S. C.; E18. Margaret, b 1840, m Alexander McKenzie, nc, r Rowland, N. C.; E19. *Mary.*

E12. **McIntyre, John B.**, b at sea enroute Scotland to SC 1821, d SC, m Elizabeth Civil Legette, r Hamer, S. C., 6 children—E121.

John A., unm, r N. C.; E122. *Cousar*, m Fannie Willis, nr family, r Ga.; E123. *Dougald*, m Lily Faulk, r Rowland, N. C., several children, one, *John B.*, m Pansy McCall Edwards (D1284); E124. *Sarah*, m *McMillan;* E125. *Mary* m *McLean;* E126. Margaret, unm, r Rowland, N. C.

E16. McIntyre, James, b 1835, m Rebecca (Manning) McCormick, r Latta, S. C., 1 son—E161. *William Manning*, m Miss Atkinson, r Latta, S. C., nr family.

E19. Williamson, Mary, b 1845, d 1888, m Joseph W. Williamson, r Hamer, S. C., 7 children—E191. *Lily Frances* (see A2214); E192. John, d unm; E193. *Duncan N.* (see B1167); E194. Fobie, unm, E195. Mary Belle (see A2214); E196. Hannah, unm; E197. William.

Descendants of Gilbert Carmichael, Immigrant

SYMBOL "F"

GILBERT CARMICHAEL was born in Scotland 1763, his wife was Mary Black, born in Scotland 1770. They were married in North Carolina and their oldest child was born there 1793 (census record). The date of his arrival in North Carolina is not definitely shown by records, but was probably 1773. The best available information, traditional and otherwise, indicate that he was the brother of John (K) and Dougald (D). The latter was discharged from the British Army in Charleston, S. C., about 1784 and joined his brother John at Hope Mills, N. C. The latter appears as the head of a family in 1790 census records of Cumberland Co., N. C., with one other male over 16 in the family, assumed to have been Gilbert, for the reason Nancy (A24), wife of John B. Carmichael (F4), son of Gilbert, is said to have married a member of the section of the family to which Dougald (D) and John (K) belonged. This information came from the maternal grandfather (D12) of the writer, who was born in 1820 and was well informed on his family history. The arrival of John (K) and Gilbert (F) in 1773 is assumed for the reason that John was in North Carolina at the end of the Revolution, and as all immigration was suspended during the war, he must have arrived before its outbreak. This family does not appear in the British custom records of immigrants from Scotland to North Carolina 1774-5-6, and is believed to have been among the Appin group sailing September, 1773, referred to elsewhere herein.

Gilbert Carmichael's descendants are now in North Carolina, principally in the region between Hope Mills and Raeford, in Texas, principally in Austin County and in the vicinity of Waco, and in many other states.

F. Carmichael, Gilbert, b Scotland 1763, d NC 1833, m 1791 Mary Black, b Scotland 1770, d NC, r Rockfish, N. C., 5 children—F1. *Mary;* F2. Dougald, b 1795; F3. *Janet;* F4. *John B.;* F5. *Katherine.*

F1. McGregor, Mary, b 1793, m Malcolm McGregor, r Austin Co., Texas, 6 children—F11. *Gregor;* F12. *Gilbert C.;* F13. Malcolm C., m Sallie Conley, nc, r (physician) Waco, Texas; F14. Dougald J., b 1834, d 1854, unm, r Cumberland Co., N. C.; F15. John, d 1867, unm, r Texas; F16. *Mary;* F17. *Sallie.*

F3. Ray, Janet, m Archibald Ray, r Hope Mills, N. C., 3 children—F31. Mary, b 1829, d 1909, unm, r Hope Mills, N. C.; F32. *Sallie;* F33. *Gilbert.*

F4. Carmichael, John B., b 1799, d 1830-40, m 1825 Nancy Carmichael (A24), b SC 1805, d NC, r Rockfish, N. C., 5 children—

F41. *Neil;* F42. Dougald, b 1828, d 1862, unm; F43. Gilbert, b 1830, d 1862; F44. Archibald, b 1832, d 1905, unm, r Fayetteville, N. C.; F45. *Mary Jane.*

F5. McColeman, Katherine, b 1802, d 1877, m Malcolm McColeman, r Cumberland Co., N. C., 1 daughter—F51. Mary Black, d, unm, 1920.

F11. McGregor, Gregor, b 1824, d 1892, m Anna Portia Fordtran, r (physician) Waco, Tex., 5 children—F111. Walter, b 1860, d 1882, unm, r Waco, Tex.; F112. Frank, b 1871, r Waco, Tex.; F113. Charles, r England; F114. William, b 1872, r Seattle, Wash.; F115. Mary Almeda, m Hugh McLendon, r Waco, Tex.

F12. McGregor, Gilbert C., m Ann Wilkerson, r (physician) Waco, Tex., 4 children—F121. Harvey, r Waco, Texas; F122. James, r (physician) Waco, Texas; F123. John, r (physician) Waco, Texas; F124. Gilbert, r Waco, Texas.

F16. McLean, Mary, m Dr. John McLean, r Waco, Texas, 3 children—F161. Malcolm, r Texas; F162. Joseph, r (physician) Texas; F163, Byron, r (physician) Texas.

F17. McLeod, Sallie, m Daniel McLeod, r Texas, 4 children—F171. Gregor, r (physician) Texas; F172. Donald, r Texas; F173. Lenola, r Texas; F174. Annie, r Texas.

F32. Currie, Sallie, b 1831, d 1899, m Angus Mac Currie, r Hope Mills, N. C., 3 children, 2 d childhood—F321. Mary McLean, b 1870, d 1898, unm, r Fayetteville, N. C.

F33. Ray, Gilbert, b 1833, d 1909, m Nancy Powell, r Hope Mills, N. C., 9 children—F331. Janet, b 1867, d 1932, unm, r Augusta, Ga.; F332. *Elizabeth;* F333. *Mary Kate;* F334. *Archie Gilbert;* F335. *John G.;* F336. Sallie Ann, b 1877, d 1915, unm; F337. *Neil G.;* F338. *Isabella;* F339. *Malcolm Buie.*

F41. Carmichael, Neil, b 1826, d 1894, m Katherine McDougald, r Austin Co., Texas, 8 children—F411. John Gilbert, unm, r Benarnold, Texas; F412. *Henrietta;* F413. *Bell Ann;* F414. *Hiram;* F415. Neil, m Miss Smythe, r Benarnold, Texas; F416. Montie, m Miss Smythe, r Lamkin, Texas; F418. Greely, r Benarnold, Texas; F418. *Mary Kate.*

F45. Lindsay, Mary Jane, b 1835, d 1920, m Neil B. Lindsay, r Rockfish, N. C., 6 children—F451. Dougald, b 1869, m 1st Ann Wintz, m 2nd Schelpt *Johnson*, nc, r Jacksonville, Fla.; F452. *Gilbert;* F453. *Kate;* F454. *Alexander;* F455. *Calvin;* F456. Mary Portia, b 1881, m 1919 Frank Bethea, nc, r Rockfish, N. C.

F332. Calhoun, Elizabeth, b 1869, d 1916, m George Calhoun, r Fayetteville, N. C., 7 children—F3321. Danford, r Wilmington, N. C.; F3322. Caroline, m George Hudson, r Red Springs, N. C.; F3323. George, unm, r Red Springs, N. C.; F3324. Vina, m Hector Bundy, r Raeford, N. C.; F3325. Sandy, unm, d ; F3326. Polly, m Kenneth Biggs, r Fayetteville, N. C.; F3327. Archie, unm, r Wagram, N. C.

F333. Culbreth, Mary Kate, b 1871, m John Culbreth, r Red Springs, N. C.; 2 children—F3331, Mary John; F3332. Katie Lee.

F334. Ray, Archie Gilbert, b 1873, m Kate McDonald, r Parkton, N. C., 7 children—F3341. Gilbert, unm; F3342, Francis, m Miss Willis, r St. Pauls, N. C.; F3343. James, unm; F3344. Bessie, unm; F3345. Nancy, unm; F3346. Archie, unm; F3347, Mary, unm.

F335. Ray, John G., b 1875, m 1st Jennie Haggar, m 2nd Mittie Grimes, r Rocky Mount, N. C., 6 children—F3351. Mary Genet, b 1908, d 1928, m William Bunn, r Rocky Mount, N. C.; F3352. Flora Kate, b 1910, unm, r Rocky Mount, N. C.; F3353. Mabel Novena, b 1918, m Paul Turner, r Hope Mills, N. C.; F3354. Elizabeth, b 1919; F3355. John Gilbert, b 1922; F3356. Nina Laura.

F337. Ray, Neil G., b 1879, m Sudie Edwards, r Iva, S. C., 4 children—F3371. Eugene, m; F3372. Eunice, d; F3373. Thomas, unm; F3374. N. G., unm.

F338. Melton, Isabella, b 1882, m W. O. Melton, r Rocky Mount, N. C., 7 children—F3381. Edward Carmichael, b 1907, m Emily Channing, r Annapolis, Md.; F3382. Leslie Morton, b 1910, m Mabel Louise Hall, r Washington, D. C.; F3383. Isobella Curry, b 1912; F3384. Wiley Ray, b 1913; F3385. Sallie, b 1915; F3386. Robert Speight, b 1920; F3387. Lyman Luther, b 1922.

F339. Ray, Malcolm Buie, b 1885, m Fannie McDonald, r Burbank, Fla., 3 children—F3391. Vera; F3392. Genet; F3393. Alva.

F412. McLean, Henrietta, m Malcolm McLean, r Lomea, Texas, 9 children—F4121. John; F4122. Neil; F4123. Connie; F4124. Raymond; F4125. Bell Ann; F4126. Malcolm; F4127. Dewey; F4128. Ethel, m Davidson, r Yuma, Va.; F4129. Katherine, d childhood.

F413. Carmichael, Bell Ann, m 1st Miss Span, m 2nd Miss Day, r Dublin, Texas, 3 children—F4131. Katherine (Day); F4132. Nellie; F4133. Myrtle.

F414. Carmichael, Hiram, m, r Commanche, Texas, 2 children—F4141. Troy; F4142. Lilian.

F418. Fordtran, Mary Kate, m Robert Fordtran, r Industry, Texas, 3 children—F4181. Almeda; F4182. Mamie; F4183. Ben.

F452. Lindsay, Gilbert, b 1871, m 1906 Jane King, r Perkinstone, Miss., 8 children—F4521. *Alta;* F4522. Arvid, b 1904; F4523. Portia, b 1911; F4524. Sarah Jane, b 1913; F4525. Archie Muriel, b 1915; F4526. James, b 1917; F4527. D. J., b 1919; F4528. Walter.

F453. Townsend, Kate, b 1872, m 1901 James Walter Townsend, r Rockfish, N. C., 6 children—F4531. Thomas, b 1902, m 1931 Margie Campbell, nc, r Rockfish, N. C.; F4532. Oscar, b 1904, unm; F4533. Janie, b 1905, m 1923 George Monroe, nc, r Rockfish, N. C.; F4534. *Treva;* F4535. *Ophelia;* F4536. Walta Willow, b 1912.

F454. Lindsay, Alexander, b 1875, m 1911 Marjorie Hammond, r Rockfish, N. C., 7 children—F4541. Neil, b 1912; F4542. Harmon, b 1913; F4543. Carmichael, b 1915; F4544. David, b 1918; F4545. Louise, b 1920; F4546. Janie Black, b 1922; F4547. Louis, b 1928.

F455. Lindsay, Calvin, b 1878, m 1916 Jean McGregor, r St. Pauls, N. C., 3 children—F4551. Mary, b 1917; F4552. Jean, b 1920; F4553. James Calvin, b 1921.

F4521. Redford, Alta, b 1907, m 1926 J. E. Redford, r Nashville, Tenn., 2 children—F45211. J. E., Jr.; F45212. nr.

F4534. Koonce, Treva, b 1908, m 1932 Herman Koonce, r Raeford, N. C., 1 daughter—F45341. Ellen Kate, b 1935.

F4535. Cameron, Ophelia, b 1910, m 1930 Fred Cameron, r Rockfish, N. C., 1 child—F45351. Gay, b 1931.

Descendants of Dougald Carmichael, Immigrant

SYMBOL "G"

THIS immigrant, known as "Commodore" Dougald Carmichael, was born in Scotland about 1768 and came to America about 1793-4. He was the son of Archibald Carmichael (A), who came to North Carolina 1775 with his wife, Mary, and daughter, Katherine (A1), age 7. The U. S. census records, 1850, show that Katherine was born in 1770, so the age given in the British customs records is probably inaccurate. It is thought that "Commodore" Dougald was probably left in Scotland with relatives when Archibald came to North Carolina and was apprenticed and qualified as a shipscraftsman in Glasgow, where he was employed as such before coming to America. All surrounding circumstances indicate that Archibald (A) was married twice and that Dougald and Katherine were children of his first wife. His two sons, Neil (A2) and Duncan (A3), born in North Carolina, were children of Mary, his second wife. "Commodore" Dougald Carmichael came over 20 years after his father and is carried as a separate immigrant in this record. He was the first of the family to settle in Marion(now Dillon) County, S. C., and was probably influenced to do so by his desire to locate on a stream where he could build and operate boats for marketing the products of the land. He acquired lands in 1794 (still owned by his descendants) just south of Little Pee Dee Church, where he lived until his death about 1830. Here he built flat-boats and other river craft and operated his farm, which adjoined that of his brother Neil (A2) and was not far from that of his sister Katherine (A1), and of his brother Duncan (A3).

He married about 1802 Mary (Polly) Carmichael (D2). After his death, his widow and all of his children, except Mary (G1), wife of Daniel McIntyre (E4), moved (about 1845) to Russell County, Ala. He has many descendants in South Carolina, Alabama and other states, but the record of them available is incomplete.

G. Carmichael, Dougald (Commodore), b Scotland abt 1768, d SC abt 1830, m 1801 Mary (Polly) Carmichael (D2), b NC 1786, d Ala. 1859, r Dillon, S. C., 7 children—G1. *Mary* (Polly) ; G2. Flora, b SC, d Ala., unm ; G3. *Sarah;* G4. Margaret, b SC, d Ala., unm ; G5. *Hugh;* G6. *Dougald;* G7. Daniel, b SC, d Ala., nr.

G1. McIntyre, Mary (Polly), b 1802, d 1869, m 1825 Daniel McIntyre (E4), b Scotland 1800, d SC 1878, r Hamer, S. C., 3 sons—G11. *Dougald W.;* G12. *John C.* (see A311) ; G13. *Duncan A.*

G3. Morgan, Sarah, b SC, d Ala., m Ephraim Morgan, r (SC to Ala abt 1845) Prattville, Ala., 9 children, 3 d infancy, 1 daughter

d 13, 1 son d 22, 1 son d 32—G31. *Mary Frances;* G32. *Ellen;* G33. *Carrie.*

G5. Carmichael, Hugh, b SC, d Ala., m Flora McCormick, b NC, r Ala., several children, all d childhood but one—G51. *Duncan.*

G6. Carmichael, Dougald, b SC 1820, d Dallas Co., Ala. 1875, m 1850 Sarah Jane Laney, b SC 1830, nc, m 1853 Caroline E. Boothe Coleman, r Meth. Min., Ala. Conf., 5 children—G61. *Dougald Huey;* G62. John Coleman, b 1861, d 1930, m 1898 Mrs. Jessie (Leftwich) Turner, nc, r (lawyer) Birmingham, Ala.; G63. *George Cobb;* G64. William Daniel, b 1867, d 1922, unm, r (dental surgeon) Birmingham, Ala.; G65. *Lillie Hope.*

G11. McIntyre, Dougald W., b 1826, d 1886, m 1st Margaret McArthur, b 1830, d 1869, m 2nd Kate Roberts, b 1847, d 1899, r Hamer, S. C., 9 children—G111. Daniel Palmer, d, unm; G112. Celestia, m, nr; G113. Rosana, m, nr; 2nd wife—G114. Dougald; G115. Margaret; G116. Kittie; G117. Delia; G118. Lilly; G119. Cora.

G13. McIntyre, Duncan A., m Ann Legette, r Centenary, S. C., 1 son—G131. Daniel, nr.

G31. Mims, Mary Frances, d, m Dr. A. D. Mims, r Ala., 4 children—G311. Ephraim, r Sacramento, Calif.; G312. Frances Elizabeth, m S. F. Knowles, r Birmingham, Ala.; G313. Mary Ellen, m M. M. Grubbs, r Montgomery, Ala.; G314. Dr. A. D. Mims, Jr., d, family at Alteimer, Ark.

G32. Fay, Ellen, d, m T. A. Fay, r Prattville, Ala., 4 children—G321. Mary, m Hamilton Thomas, r Prattville, Ala.; G322. Sarah, m A. A. Smith, r Prattville, Ala.; G323. Hattie Graham, m William Daniels, r Washington, D. C.; G324. T. A. Fay, Jr., r Prattville, Ala.

G33. Bateman, Carrie, d, m D. P. Bateman, r Ala., 4 children—G331. Clifford Eugene, d; G332, Ellen, r Prattville, Ala.; G333. Frances, m R. L. Ellis, r Washington, D. C.; G334. Carrie Inez, m James Reynolds, r Montgomery, Ala.

G51. Carmichael, Duncan, b 1841, d early manhood, m Harriet Angella Danforth, d 1921, r Clayton, Ala., 1 daughter—G511. Willie E., unm, r Birmingham, Ala.

G61. Carmichael, Dougald Huey, b Ala. 1855, d Miss. 1924, m 1879 Mamie B. Herbert, m 2nd Mrs. Josephine Nash, nc, m 3rd Agnes Leftwich, nc, 3 children 1st wife—G611. Alice, unm, r Kingsburg, Calif.; G612. George (daughter, m, r Kingsburg, Calif.; G613. Herbert, m, r Milwaukee, Wis.

G63. Carmichael, George Cobb, b 1863, d 1933, m 1st Jessie Fremont Cost, m 2nd Marion Fell, r Meth. Min., widow r Mayville, Wis., 4 children—G631. Lillian Hope, unm, r Fond du Lac, Wis.; G632. Ruth, unm, lawyer, Chicago; G633. Naomi, m Rev. William Koenig, r Logan, Utah; G634. Florence Mary (daughter 2nd wife, nr), r Mayville, Wis.

G65. Ellis, Lillie Hope, b 1887, m James Ellis, r Ala., 2 children—G651. Macon Carmichael, m —— Bomar, r Ala.; G652. Vera, m L. H. Conard, r Meridian, Miss.

Descendants of Duncan Carmichael, Immigrant

SYMBOL "H"

HE is said to have sailed from Edinburgh, Scotland, 1788, with his family, consisting of two sons and one daughter, and to have settled first in New York State and in 1797 to have moved, with his daughter Mary and his son John to Carmichael settlement in Richmond County, N. C., where he acquired and settled on lands three miles east of Laurinburg, stil owned by his descendants. No record is available of the other son. There is no Duncan Carmichael shown in the census records of 1790, so the date of his arrival in America was after 1790, or he was missed by census enumerators. There is record of a Duncan Carmichael in Richmond County, N. C., 1800 and 1810, identified as this man. There were two Duncans, heads of Carmichael families in the census record of Richmond County for 1810, one of which was this man and the other appears under the symbol B1, and none there in 1820.

Duncan (H), the subject of this sketch, made a will in 1814 in which he gave his personal property to his son John (H2), his daughter Mary (Carmichael) McColl (H1), and to his grandson Duncan McColl (H11), and his real estate to his son John (H2). The executors of the will were his son John and his son-in-law Alexander McColl, and the witnesses were Daniel Stewart and Duncan McLaurin. The Richmond County land records show a sale of land on the west side of Shoeheel creek in 1797 from Nancy McBryde to Duncan Carmichael, and a grant of land from State of North Carolina to Duncan Carmichael in 1799 located on Bridges creek.

There is no record available of the descendants of Mary, his daughter, but there is an extensive family of McColls (spelled with an *O*) in Marlboro County, S. C., her home after marriage, probably her descendants. Duncan was brother and cousin of other Carmichael heads of families that came to North and South Carolina in the latter part of the 18th century.

John Carmichael (H2) married Katherine McCormick, whose mother was Katherine Carmichael, wife of Duncan McCormick. There is no information as to the immigrant ancestor of Katherine.

H Carmichael, Duncan, b Scotland before 1755, d NC after 1814, r Laurinburg, N. C., 3 Children, d childhood—H1. *Mary*, m Alexander *McColl*, r Marlboro Co., S. C., probably several children, record of but one—H11. Duncan, nr family; H2. *John*.

H2. Carmichael, John, b 1790, d 1865, m Katherine McCormick, b 1793, d 1877, r Laurinburg, N. C., 9 children—H21. Margaret, b

1815, d 1896, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; H22. Katherine, b 1816, d 1880, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; H23. *Duncan;* H24. John, b 1825, d 1892, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; H25. *Daniel;* H26. Archibald, b 1826, d 1864, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; H27. Christian, b 1829, d 1893, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; H28. Mary, b 1835, d 1906, unm. r Laurinburg, N. C.; H29. Ann Elizabeth, b 1836, d 1903, m John J. Huckabee, nc, r Laurinburg, N. C.

H23. Carmichael, Duncan, b 1817, d 1874, m Mary McRae, b 1819, d 1878, r Laurinburg, N. C., 5 children—H231, *John W.;* H232. *Daniel Norman;* H233. *Malcolm Archibald;* H234. *Flora Katherine;* H235. Duncan W., b 1873, d 1893, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.

H25. Carmichael, Daniel, b 1822, d 1892, m Margaret Rogers, r New York, N. Y., 1 son—H251. Alphonse, b 1871, d 1904, unm, r New York, N. Y.

H231. Carmichael, John W. (Red John), b 1858, d 1914, m Vietta N. McCall, b 1862, d 1930, r Laurinburg, N. C., 7 children—H2311. *Mary Dixon;* H2312. *Margaret;* H2313. Hattie McBryde, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; H2314. John Albert, d childhood; H2315. *John Duncan;* H2316. *Ora;* H2317. Katie Glenn, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.

H232. Carmichael, Daniel Norman, b 1860, d 1916, m Margaret McCormick, b 1863, d 1895, r Laurinburg, N. C., 5 children—H2321. *Frank;* H2322. *Lawrence;* H2323. *Duncan;* H2324. Edwin, b 1882, d 1932, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; H2325. Mary, d, unm.

H233. Carmichael, Malcolm Archibald, b 1865, d 1915, m Mary J. Russell, r Laurinburg, N. C., 8 children—H2331. Archie Dean, m Beulah Freeman, r Laurinburg, N. C.; H2332. Annie Blue, m McLean; H2333. William Jennings, m Grace Collins, r Thomasville, N. C.; A2334. Albert, m Joyce Carter, r High Point, N. C.; H2335. Charlie, unm. r High Point, N. C.; H2336. Joe, m Agnes Coffee, r High Point, N. C.; H2337. Ernest, m Blanche Winslow, r High Point, N. C.; H2338. Mary McRae, d.

H234. Huckabee, Flora Katherine, m Thomas A. Huckabee, r Marlboro Co., S. C., 5 children—H2341. *Edwin Thomas;* H2342. *Charles Dewey;* H2343. *Ora Belle;* H2344. Willie Brown, d; H2345. John Carmichael, unm.

H2311. Upchurch, Mary Dixon, m Charles Latmus Upchurch, r Athens, Ga., 5 children—H23111. George Vance, m Marian West, r Greenvill, S. C.: H23112. John Calvin, m Elinor Galloway, r Greenville, S. C.; H23113. Charles Burward, unm, r Athens, Ga.; H23114. Mary Delia, r Athens, Ga.; H23115. Herman Boyd, unm, r Athens, Ga.

H2312. Gilchrist, Margaret, m John Leach Gilchrist, d 1929, r Red Springs, N. C., 5 children—H23121. Flora Nash; H23122. Mae Patterson; H23123. Katherine Leach; H23124. Margaret Ruth; H23125. Sarah John.

H2315. Carmichael, John Duncan, m Essie Parks, r Laurinburg, N. C., 1 daughter—H23151. Lois Marie.

H2316. Williams, Ora, m Thomas Smith Williams, r Norfolk, Va., 1 son—H23161. Thomas Smith.

H2321. Carmichael, Frank, m Nancy Monroe, r Laurinburg, N. C., 3 children—H23211. Frank Wilson, m Lucy Beam; H23212. Ralph Allen; H23213. Ruby, d.

H2322. Carmichael, Lawrence, m Victoria Caddell, r Wagram, N. C., 5 children—H23221. William Lawrence; H23222. Mary Elizabeth; H23223. Halbert; H23224. Nellie Claire; H23225. Coburn.

H2323. Carmichael, Duncan, m Katie Belle Jones, r Laurinburg, N. C., 8 children, 2 d infancy—H23231. Eloise; H23232. Duncan; H23233. James; H23234. Linwood; H23235. Howard; H23236. Mary Katherine.

H2341. Huckabee, Edwin Thomas, m Flora Mae Newton, r Bennettsville, S. C., 2 children—H23411. Charles T.; H23412. Elaine.

H2342. Huckabee, Charles Dewey, m Mallie Newsone, r Bennettsville, S. C., 2 children—H23421. Kathryn; H23422. Gwendolyn.

H2343. Kirkley, Ora Belle, m Carl Kirkley, r Easley, S. C., 2 children—H23431. Dorothy; H23432. Elizabeth.

Descendants of John Carmichael, Immigrant

SYMBOL "K"

LOCAL information indicates that he was born in Scotland 1755 and died in North Carolina 1837. Date of arrival in North Carolina unknown, but there is record of purchase of land in Richmond (now Scotland) County, N. C., 1799. Family tradition shows him to have been a sailor before leaving Scotland, and was known as "John Ban." He married Nancy, daughter of John McKeichen of Mederlock, Scotland, who was born in Scotland 1765 and died in North Carolina in 1838.

The census of 1790 shows but one head of family by name of John Carmichael in North Carolina, and that one in Cumberland County, whose family consisted of two males over 16, three males under 16, and two females. It is known from well-supported tradition in the family of Dougald Carmichael, symbol "D," that this John Carmichael was his brother. Dougald was a soldier in the British Army in Charleston, S. C., at the end of the American Revolution and joined his brother John at what is now Hope Mills, N. C., soon afterward. As emigration from Scotland was suspended during the war, John and his family (evidently his mother's family) must have arrived before the war began, probably part of the Appin group that sailed from Fort William for North Carolina, September 1, 1773. Dougald acquired lands in Richmond (now Scotland) County, N. C., in 1787 and appears as the head of a family in that county in the census records of 1790. John Carmichael does not appear in the census record of Cumberland County for 1800, but a John Carmichael appears in the Richmond County record for that year, and land records of that county show that a John Carmichael during the years 1791, 1796, 1797, acquired lands in the vicinity of the lands acquired by Dougald (1787, 1791, 1793). It is thought that this John is the same as the one whose descendants are given below. Gilbert Carmichael, symbol "F," and his descendants were the only members of the Carmichael family in Cumberland County in 1800 and later, and there are many reasons indicating that he was brother of Dougald and John. Dougald moved to Marion County, S. C., about 1798.

K. **Carmichael, John** (John Ban), b Scotland 1755, d NC 1837, m Nancy McKeichen, b Scotland 1765, d NC 1838, r Laurinburg, N. C., 9 children—K1. *John;* K2. Archibald, b NC, to La. abt 1830, nr family, r Union Parish (Farmersville), La.; K3. *Hugh;* K4. Duncan M., b 1807, d 1859, m Nancy Hasty, nc, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K5. Jeannette, b 1794, d 1862, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K6. Effie, b 1795, d 1854, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K7. Katherine, b 1796,

d 1849, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K8. Margaret, b 1801, d 1880, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K9. *Mary.*

K1. Carmichael, John, b NC abt 1790, d Ga. abt 1860, m 1st Sarah McRae, d 1830, m 2nd Miss Calhoun, r Rockmart, Ga., 8 children—K11. *Isobel;* K12. *Peter;* children of 2nd wife—K13. *Mary;* K14. *John;* K15. Katherine, r Rockmart, Ga., nr; K16. Charles, d before 1880, m, r Rockmart, Ga.; K17. *Nancy;* K18. Christian, unm, r Rockmart, Ga.

K3. Carmichael, Hugh, b NC 1804, d 1881, m Tamar Wilkinson, r Lauderdale, Miss., 8 children—K31. James, d Civil War; K32. John, d Civil War; K33. *W. Frank;* K34. *Rebecca;* nr of 4 other children of Hugh.

K9. McIntyre, Mary, b 1790, d 1835, m John McIntyre, b Scotland 1767, d NC 1854, r Laurinburg, N. C., 10 children, 2 d infancy —K9a. Nancy, b 1812, d 1859, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K9b. Katherine, b 1814, d 1848, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K9c. Lily, b 1826, d 1857, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K9d. Archibald, b 1828, d 1859, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K9e. Margaret, b 1831, d 1860, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K91. *Daniel;* K92. *John;* K93. *Sarah;* K94. *Mary.*

K11. Graham, Isobel, m Daniel Graham, r Marlboro Co., S. C., 4 children—K111. Malcolm Alexander, d 1900, unm, r Marlboro Co., S. C.; K112. Daniel Walter, unm, r Marlboro Co., S. C.; K113. Zacariah Taylor, m Miss Alford, r Marlboro Co., S. C.; K114. *Nancy Jane.*

K12. Carmichael, Peter, b 1828, d 1868, m Isobel Morrison, b 1817, d Laurinburg, N. C., 4 children—K121. John M., b 1854, d 1911, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K122. *Archibald Alexander;* K123. *Sarah Jennette;* K124. Hugh Jefferson, b 1861, d 1884, unm, r Hohenlendon, Miss.

K13. Graham, Mary, m Calvin Graham, r Ga., 1 daughter—K131. *Sarah M.*

K14. Carmichael, John, m twice, 2nd wife Lou Clark, r Rockmart, Ga., children—K141. *John;* K142. William, m, nr, r Rockmart, Ga.; K143, Porter, m, nr, r Rockmart, Ga.; K144. Louis, m, nr, r Rockmart, Ga.; John Carmichael had other children of whom no record is available.

K16. Carmichael, Charles, d abt 1880, m, r Rockmart, Ga., 3 children—K161. Rufus; K162. Ivey; K163. (daughter).

K17. Simpson, Nancy, m ——— Simpson, r Rockmart, Ga., 1 son—K171. William.

K33. Carmichael, W Frank, b 1847, m 1868 Mary Susan Calloway, b 1849, r Lauderdale, Miss., 4 children—K331. *Nancy Tamar,* b 1869, m 1889 John Steele *Gordon,* r Lauderdale, Miss., 9 children —4 d in childhood, 5 living, all married, 1 son Chicago, Ill., 1 son Arkansas, 1 daughter Lauderdale, Miss., 2 daughters Louisiana; K332. *U. N. A.* (son), b 1875, d, m Sallie Homer, r Laurel, Miss., 4 children, nr; K333. *William Merritt,* b 1880, m Mary Williams, r Laurel, Miss., 5 children, nr; K334. *Frank,* b 1887, m, r Kilgore, Texas, 3 children, nr.

K34. Russell, Rebecca, m 1870 N. P. Russell, r Lauderdale, Miss., 3 children—K341. Daisy Rebecca, unm, r Houston, Texas; K342. Pearl A., unm, r Houston, Texas; K343. *Hugh*, m, r Texas, 1 daughter, nr names wife and daughter.

K91. McIntyre, Daniel, b 1816, d 1900, m Katherine Morrison, b 1822, d 1893, r Laurinburg, N. C., 7 children—K911. *Archibald Webster;* K912. John Frank, b 1851, d 1882, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K913. George W., b 1853, d 1865; K914. *William Baxter;* K915. *Hugh Alexander;* K916. Mary Ellen, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K917. *Jefferson.*

K92. McIntyre, John, b 1820, d 1885, m Sallie McDonald, b 1820, d 1877, r Laurinburg, N. C., 7 children—K921. Margaret, m Robert Stackhouse (Little Rock, S. C.), d 1874, nc, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K922. *Milton;* K923. John Walter, b 1846, d 1863; K924. Mary, b 1851, d 1920, m Milton McKinnon, nc, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K925. *Archibald;* K926. *Nancy;* K927. *Duncan.*

K93. Lucas, Sarah, b 1824, d 1892, m Hugh Lucas, b 1818, d 1892, r Blenheim, S. C., 2 children—K931. *Mary Susan Elizabeth;* K932. *James McIntyre.*

K94. Stewart, Mary, b 1822, d 1859, m Henry Stewart, b 1815, d 1893, r Laurinburg, N. C., 4 children—K941. Mary Ann, d, unm, aged 75, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K942. *John;* K943. Sarah, d in young womanhood; K944. *Dougald.*

K114. McRae, Nancy Jane, m Malcolm L. McRae, r Robeson Co., N. C., 7 children—K1141. *Lou;* K1142. Effie Belle, d, m Jeff McPherson, d, nc, r Counsel, N. C.; K1143. *Rod;* K1144. *Malcolm Walter;* K1145. Lily, unm, r Counsel, N. C.; K1146. *Kate Ada*, m George *Webster*, r Counsel, N. C., several children, nr; K1147. *Ida*, m Manlin *McLean*, r Counsel, N. C., 5 children nr.

K122. Carmichael, Archibald Alexander, b 1856, d 1922, m 1883 Mary F. Conn, r Anniston, Ala., 11 children, 3 d childhood—K1221. Mary Olivia, m Frank Haney, r Ironton, Ohio; K1222. *Mabel;* K1223. Peter Archibald, m Louise Harris, r University, Va.; K1224. John Alexander, unm, r Anniston, Ala.; K1225. Clyde Talmadge, m 1934 Marjorie Taylor, r Raleigh, N. C.; K1226. *Mae;* K1227. Ray, m Fannie Mae Allen, r Anniston, Ala.; K1228. Dewitt, m Ruth Birmingham, r Anniston, Ala.

K123. Jones, Sarah Jennette, m James H. Jones, r Laurinburg, N. C., 2 children—K1231. Nancy Adeline, unm, r on estate of immigrant ancestor, Laurinburg, N. C.; K1232. Jimmie (daughter), unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.

K131. Walters, Sarah M., m ——— Walters, r Ga., 1 daughter—K1311. Sarah Elizabeth.

K141. Carmichael, John, m Susan Adams, r Rockmart, Ga., 8 children—K1411. Lonnie; K1412. Luther (r South Ga.); K1413. Florence (son), d; K1414. Lemma, m; K1415. Cliff; K1416. Effie, m; K1417. Annie Clyde; K1418. Ruby.

K911. McIntyre, Archibald Webster, b 1850, d 1914, m 1st Weltha Parish, m 2nd Fannie McPherson, r Clio, S. C., 8 children, 1 d

childhood—K9111. *Joel Parish;* K9112. *Mary Lily;* K9113. *George W.;* K9114. *Dewitt Talmadge;* K9115. John Meritt, m Lucile Dillard, r Mebane, N. C.; K9116. *Beverly Coradine;* K9117. *Katherine.*

K914. McIntyre, William Baxter, b 1854, d 1926, m Marie Fairly, r Maxton, N. C., 7 children, 2 d childhood—K9141. Lottie; K9142. Archibald; K9143. Kate, b 1892, d 1914; K9144. Annie; K9145. James.

K915. McIntyre, Hugh Alexander, b 1856, d 1925, m Christian McLean, d 1911, r Laurinburg, N. C., K9151. Carrie; K9152. Kate A.; K9153. John Alexander; K9154. Flora Ellen, m Thomas Caddell, r Maxton, N. C.; others unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.

K917. McIntyre, Jefferson, b 1863, d 1905, m Theresa Coble, r Laurinburg, N. C., 3 children—K9171. John Coble, m Margaret Shelby, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K9172. *Daniel;* K9173. Charlie Drake, m Natalie Hogg, r Laurinburg, N. C.

K922. McIntyre, Milton, b 1849, d 1882, m Mary James Fairly, b 1849, d 1922, r Laurinburg, N. C., 3 children, 1 d infancy—K9221. *Margaret,* m *James Blue,* r Laurinburg, N. C., 1 daughter—d childhood; K9222. Fairly.

K925. McIntyre, Archibald, b 1853, d 1919, m Nannie McLaurin, b 1852, d 1923, r Marlboro Co., S. C., 5 children—K9251. Sallie McDonald, m —— Matthews, r Clio, S. C.; K9252. *Donald McLaurin;* K9253. Florence, r Clio, S. C.; K9254. Katie Lee, r Dillon, S. C.; K9255. *John Walter.*

K926. Fairly, Nancy, m Angus Fairly, d 1934, r Laurinburg, N. C., 5 children—K9261. *John L.;* K9262. *Robert;* K9263. Mary; K9264. *Milton M.;* K9265. A. Clifton, unm, r Laurinburg, N. C.

K927. McIntyre, Duncan, d 1927, m Belle McIntyre, r Miss. (r widow, Mangum, La.), 8 children—K9271. John; K9272. *Kate,* m —— *Eubanks,* killed W. War, 1 daughter, nr ,m 2nd Bap. Min., nr, r La.; K9273. Robert; K9274. Milton; K9275. Daniel C.; K9276. Margaret, m, r La.; K9277. Archie; K9278. (daughter).

K931. Beam, Mary Susan Elizabeth, m 1889 John A. Beam (Bap. Min.), b 1857, d 1928, r Roxboro, N. C., 4 children—K9311. Hugh Martin, m Bessie Daniels, r Roxboro, N. C.; K9312. *Gaither McIntyre;* K9313. *Beryl Bertie;* K9314. *Gladys May.*

K932. Lucas, James McIntyre, b 1863, d 1915, m Lucy Cullom, r Weldon, N. C., 3 children—K9321. Huger Gladstone; K9322. Emma Christine, m Burder Pair, r Roanoke Rapids, Va.; K9323. Willie McIntyre.

K942. Stewart, John, m Margaret Currie, d 1935, r Johns, N. C., 4 children—K9421. Mary, m William Overstreet, r Laurinburg, N. C.; K9422. *Maude;* K9423. Daniel, m Nancy Coble, r Johns, N. C.; K9424. *Janie.*

K944. Stewart, Dougald, m Kate McLean, r Robeson Co., N. C., 8 children—K9441. *Robert;* K9442. *Alex;* K9443. *Roy;* K9444. *William;* K9445. Dougald, m Maude Craig, r Lumberton, N. C.; K9446. Sadie, r Charlotte, N. C.; K9447. *Hugh;* K9448. *Angus.*

K1141. Sandlin, Lou, r, d, m Bradley Sandlin, d, r Counsel, N. C., several children, 1 daughter—K11411. Nannie.

K1143. McRae, Rod, m Idell Idlett, d, r Counsel, N. C., 1 daughter, d.

K1144. McRae, Malcolm Walter, m Mamie Jones, r Georgetown, S. C., 9 children—K11441. Jeannette; K11442. Malcolm; K11443. Effie May; K11444. Laurin; K11445. Lawrence; K11446. Ralph; K11447. Archie; K11448. Paul; K11449. Ann Elizabeth.

K1221. Haney, Mary Olivia, m Frank Haney, r Ironton, Ohio, 2 children—K12211. Jack; K12212. Edwin.

K1222. McKinney, Mabel, m Gordon McKinney, r Oxford, Ala., 5 children — K12221. Archie; K12222. Louise; K12223. John; K12224. Billy; K12225. Martha.

K1226. Bradford, Mae, m Roy Bradford, r Henderson, N. C., 1 son—K12261. Roy.

K9111. McIntyre, Joel Parish, m Linnie Lee, r Clio, S. C., 8 children—K91111. Leta (r Clinton, S. C.) ; K91112. Joel Parish; K91113. Fannie; K91114. Helen; K91115. Lee; K91116. John D.; K91117. Sarah; K91118. Linnie May.

K9112. White, Mary Lily, m J. Edwin White, r Mebane, N. C., 1 daughter—K91121. Mary Elizabeth Ruskin.

K9113. McLean, George W., m Frankie McLean, r Robeson Co., N. C., 3 children—K91131. George McLean; K91132. Clara; K91133. Julian.

K9114. McIntyre, Dewitt Talmage, m Bernice Hamer, r Clio, S. C., 6 children—K91141. Dewitt Hamer; K91142. Mary Elizabeth; K91143. John Edwin; K91144. Bernice; K91145. Robert Wesley; K91146. Jean.

K9116. McIntyre, Beverly Carodine, m Sarah Carlyle McCormick, 4 children—K91161. Flora Belle; K91162. Beverly Carlyle; K91163. William Hampton; K91164. Sarah Katherine.

K9117. Fitch, Katherine, m Roy Bernice Fitch, r Chapel Hill, N. C., 1 son—K91171. Roy Bernice.

K9172. McIntyre, Daniel, m 1st Mary Ross, m 2nd Julia Bracey, r Laurinburg, N. C., 1 daughter (1st wife)—K91721. Mary Elizabeth.

K9252. McIntyre, Donald McLaurin, b 1882, d 1934, m Stella Tamar, r Tampa, Fla., 1 daughter—K92521. Stella Maxine.

K9255. McIntyre, John Walter, m Estelle Barrington, r Clio, S. C., 3 children—K92551. Estelle Lee; K92552. Nannie Martha; K92553. Coral.

K9261. Fairly, John L., m Arleen Gilmer, r (Presb. Min. and editor Church Publications), Richmond, Va., 2 children—K92611. Mary Lillian; K92612. John.

K9262. Fairly, Robert, m Vivian Wesson, r Chattanooga, Tenn., 1 son—K92621. Robert.

K9264. Fairly, Milton, m Bertha Covington, r Laurinburg, N. C., 1 son—K92641. Milton.

K9422. Jones, Maude, m Edward Patterson Jones, r Laurinburg, N. C., 2 daughters—K94221. Margaret; K94222. Annie Vivian.

K9424. Adams, Janie, m Edward Adams, r Johns, N. C., 2 sons—K94241. Erwin; K94242. William.

K9441. Stewart, Robert, r Aberdeen, N. C., m Ethel Buchan, 2 children—K94411. Kate McLean; K94412. Lena.

K9442. Stewart, Alex, r Pinehurst, N. C., m Mary McCall, 3 children—K94421. Alex; K94422. Donald; K94423. Sarah Worthy.

K9443. Stewart, Roy, b 1888, d 1924, m Nellie Caddell, b 1890, d 1920, 1 son—K94431. Gilbert.

K9444. Stewart, William, m Elizabeth McFarland, 3 children—K94441. William; K94442. Katherine; K94443. Jean.

K9447. Stewart, Hugh, b 1896, d 1924, m Louise Monroe, R (widow) Laurinburg, N. C., 2 children—K94471. Margaret; K94472. Katherine.

K9448. Stewart, Angus, m Emma Lee McMillan, r Laurinburg, N. C., 5 children—K94481. Mary Lee; K94482. Eloise; K94483. Martha; K94484. Angus; K94485. Katherine.

K9312. Beam, Gaither McIntyre, m Annie Allen, r Louisburg, N. C., 2 children—K93121. Mamie Davis; K93122. Gaither McIntyre.

K9313. Smith, Beryl Bertie, m Thomas W. Smith, r Richmond, Va., 4 children—K93131. Thomas W., K93132. Mary Alice; K93133. Beryl Beam; K93134. Hugh McIntyre.

K9314. Bailey, Gladys May, m Raymond G. Bailey, b 1900, d 1932, r Louisburg, N. C., 2 children—K93141. Rachel Anne; K93142. Sarah Beam.

Descendants of Daniel Carmichael

SYMBOL "L"

HE is believed to have been born in Richmond County, N. C., son of one of the immigrant heads of Carmichael families listed in the census records of that county for 1800, and the information concerning him is not sufficient to determine which. He moved with his family first to Alabama and later to Mississippi, where he died 1889.

L. Carmichael, Daniel, b 1804, d 1889, m 1827 Nancy McCormick, b 1801, d 1876, r Union Church, Miss., 10 children—L1. *Katherine Jane;* L2. Evander Joseph, nr; L3. Mary Margaret, nr; L4. Nancy Ann, nr; L5. *Rebecca;* L6. Dougald, nr; L7. *Flora;* L8. Duncan, nr; L9. *John Brown;* La. Daniel Washington, nr.

L1. McIntyre, Katherine Jane, b 1830, d 1876, m 1856 Archibald McIntyre, r Union Church, Miss., 4 children—L11. F. C., nr; L12. R. C., nr; L13. E. C., nr; L14. Aurora, nr.

L5. Fairly, Rebecca, b 1836, d 1921, m 1860 Archie Fairly, r Union Church, Miss., 6 children—L51. *Mary Katherine;* L52. Nancy Naomi, nr; L53. Flora, nr; L54. Sarah, nr; L55. *Robert;* L56. *Daniel.*

L7. Garrett, Flora, b 1839, d 1906, m 1867 Josiah Garrett, d 1928, r Union Church, Miss., 7 children—L71. Annie, nr; L72. *Edgar;* L73. *Arie Lee;* L74. Nannie, d 1907, m 1906 Archie Smith McCormick, r Union Church, Miss.; L75. *Joseph C.;* L76. Flora, m 1903 Ernest Dawkins, r Union Church, Miss.; L77. Lela, m 1899 W. H. Gibson, r Union Church, Miss.

L9. Carmichael, John Brown, b 1842, d 1920, m Mary Parker, r Union Church, Miss., 4 children—L91. Willie (daughter); L92. John; L93. *Daniel;* L94. Mary.

L51. Buie, Mary Katherine, b 1861, m Frank Buie, r Union Church, Miss., 8 children—L511. *R. Archie;* L512. *Bessie;* L513. *Josie;* L514. Mayme, unm, r Union Church, Miss.; L515. B. Frank, nr; L516. Vernon, nr; L517. Lucille, m J. C. McConnell; L518. *Kate.*

L55. Fairly, Robert, m Lillian Stanley, 3 children—L551. Ruby; L552. Clarence Stanley; L553. *Oma.*

L56. Fairley, Daniel, m Miss Drumgoole, 2 children—L561. Monroe; L562. Robert.

L72. Garrett, Edgar, m 1897 Ada Dawkins, r Washington, Miss., 10 children, 3 d childhood—L721. Leta May, b 1899, d 1918; L722. Virgil Lee, b 1901, m 1927 Opal Smith; L723. Florell, b 1907; L724. E. J., b 1910; L725. Benton, b 1913; L726. Ernestine, b 1916; L727. Bessie Marie, b 1918.

L73. King, Arie Lee, m 1901 Ira A. King, 7 children, 1 d childhood—L731. Flora Marie; L732. Willie V.; L733. Nannie Elizabeth; L734. Robert Lee; L735. Ira A.; L736. Rebecca.

L75. Garrett, Joseph C., m 1909 Rose Dulaney, 5 children—L751. Hubert Johnson; L752. Katherine Carmichael; L753. Rose Elizabeth; L754. Joe (daughter); L755. Boby Jean.

L93. Carmichael, Daniel, 1 son—L931. Daniel, r Union Church, Miss.

L511. Buie, R. Archie, m Mary Osborne, r Union Church, Miss., 1 son—L5111. Jack.

L512. Godbold, Bessie, m Ernest Godbold, r Union Church, Miss., 1 daughter—L5121. Elizabeth.

L513. Stroud, Josie, m Bailey Stroud, r Union Church, Miss., 3 children—L5131. James; L5132. Gertrude; L5133. Mattie.

L518. Osborn, Kate, m Herman Osborn, r Union Church, Miss., 6 children—L5181. Archie; L5182, Sam; L5183, Louise; L5184. Anna Bess; L5185. Herman; L5186. Ruby Lee.

L553. Oldham, Oma, m —— Oldham, r Union Church, Miss., 1 daughter—L5531. Flora Fairley.

Descendants of Daniel Carmichael, Immigrant

SYMBOL "M"

NOTE: The record of the descendants of Daniel Carmichael (M) was prepared by one of his descendants, Dr. Robert Daniel Carmichael (M2151), University of Illinois, and is included in the book as it was written, without revision, and is therefore not in the same form as the other sections of the text.

DANIEL Carmichael (M) was born in Scotland in 1736 and lived to be 86 years of age, dying in North Carolina probably in 1822. In Scotland he was a shepherd in Appin (or Appinshire). By his first wife (name unknown) this Daniel (M) had an only child named Daniel (Ma). By his second wife (Sallie McCall, who lived to reach eighty) he had five children, as indicated in the tables below. With his six children and his second wife he came to America about 1773. All his family lived to a good old age except Malcolm, who "died young," and Mary whose age at death was about thirty years. This Daniel (M) resided in North Carolina, near Wilmington; he was a farmer and raised cattle, sheep, hogs, and horses.

Daniel (Ma), son of Daniel (M), was married in Scotland, and he and his wife came to America with his father about 1773, settling near Wilmington in North Carolina. This younger Daniel (Ma) and his wife had several children, among them Malcolm and (perhaps) Mary. He and his family removed to Alabama and settled (apparently) near Cleburne.

According to a family tradition related (about 1900) by John Carmichael (M22) the following is true. In three (perhaps distantly related) families of Carmichaels in a certain community in Richmond County, North Carolina, there were once living at the same time (apparently about 1820 or a little later) seven John Carmichaels, as follows: John Ban (father of) Shoe maker John, and the latters son John; "Squire John" and his son John (M22); Red John and his son John. Red John was so called from his red hair; John Ban from his white head. John Ban was noted for his physical strength. His children were: John, Effie, Kate, Jeannette, Margaret, Mary, Archie, Hugh, Duncan—probably in approximate order of birth. John Ban's wife was a Lucas; Red John's wife was a McCormick.

John Carmichael (M22) gave the following information about 1900. John Carmichael (M2) and Mary McEachin were married in Robeson County, N. C. Mary McEachin was from Cantire in Scotland. "The people in Cantire felt themselves above the people in Apinshire." Mary McEachin was the daughter of Peter Mc-

Eachin; she had brothers John, Hector and Archibald. This Peter McEachin was one of a band of Tories captured by Marion during the Revolutionary War. All others of the band were slain. But Peter was a blacksmith and had shod horses for Cornwallis. Now Marion chained him to an anvil and put him to work for the Americans. After the war he was a nail-maker for his community, making most of the nails used in the community. Peter spoke both English and "Scotch," preferring the latter, a preference shared by John Carmichael (M2).

John Carmichael (M22) related (about 1900) the following family traditions. The Carmichael clan (in a body) moved from Ireland to Scotland (perhaps in the seventeenth century). They lived there in Apinshire. They were at one time "famous over entire Scotland." "They were related to the Stewarts." In war drafts the Carmichael clan furnished many volunteers. They had a certain "peculiar high respect for a certain Bruce." "Everybody knew of him and his sword and talked much of them." The Carmichaels were "fond of themselves," being "more civilized than others about them."

M. Carmichael, Daniel, b 1736, d about 1822 at 86 years of age. By his first wife (name unknown) he had issue: Ma. Daniel (who married in Scotland and came with his father's family to America about 1773). See the preceding notes. By his second wife (Sallie McCall, who lived to be 80) he had issue as follows, all his children (according to family tradition) having been born in Scotland before his migration to America about 1773:

M1. **Malcolm**, b in Scotland (date unknown); unmarried; Negro overseer on Big Pee Dee; "died young."

M2. **John**, b in Scotland about about 1761, according to family tradition. He came to North Carolina with his father about 1773. He removed to Florida about 1840 and was still living in Florida in 1850. He must have died soon after this date. See M2 below for marriage and issue.

M3. **Christian**, b in Scotland (date unknown); married Charles Calhoun in North Carolina; issue from this marriage included Daniel, Duncan, John, Sallie, Mary, Barber, Effie, Christian, Isobel. This Daniel Calhoun married a McInnis; they are known to have had two daughters; it is not known whether there were other children. This Sallie Calhoun married "Shoemaker" John Carmichael, mentioned in preceding notes. This Mary Calhoun married a McCormick.

M4. **Mary**, b in Scotland (date unknown); died of "white swelling" at about 30 years of age; apparently unmarried.

M5. **Sarah**, b in Scotland (date unknown), m Archibald Henderson. Three children of this marriage were Daniel (who married a Gilchrist), John (who married a McArn), and Malcolm. They moved to Mississippi. Whether there were other children of this marriage is unknown.

It will be observed that among the children of Daniel (M) and Sallie McCall only one male, namely, John (M2), left descendants. This line is pursued in the following notes. Of the descendants of Daniel (M) by his first wife, and hence through Daniel (Ma), no secure information is available.

M2. Carmichael, John, b in Scotland, probably about 1761, removed to North Carolina (with his father) about 1773, removed to Florida about 1840, died in Florida not earlier than 1850. Married Mary McEachin (see preceding notes) of Robeson County, North Carolina. The following were the issue of this marriage:

M21. Daniel, b in Richmond Co., N. C., in 1810, d near Goodwater, Ala., in 1894. For marriage and issue, see M21 below.

M22. John E., b in Richmond Co., N. C., in 1812, d near Goodwater, Ala., in 1902, unmarried. About 1900 he described himself as "a classical country scholar," owing to his considerable acquaintance with Latin and Greek; was in Fort Dudleyville about 1836 in the Indian insurrection, but was not attacked.

M23. Mary, b 1817, d 1886, unmarried.

M24. Peter, died in childhood; dates of birth and death unknown.

M25. Sarah, b 1824; married Albert Hurston. Their one child died young. Sarah died a few years after marriage, date unknown; Hurston came into possession of the Carmichael estate in Florida. At his death it reverted to Margaret Monroe Carmichael (see M21 below), owing to a friendship which had grown up between Hurston and the latter and which had been fostered by an extended correspondence through the mails.

M26. Malcolm, b 1814, d 1862 or 1863; went to the War Between the States; forced by ill health to return home.

M21. Carmichael, Daniel, b in Richmond Co., N. C., in 1810, d near Goodwater, Ala., in 1894; married Margaret Monroe (who was born about 1812 and lived to be about 83 years of age). The following were the issue of this marriage:

M211. Mira, b 1842, d 1844.

M212. Archimedes, b Dec. 1843, d Jan. 1844.

M213. Unnamed infant, stillborn.

M214. John Duncan (Tobe), b Dec. 18, 1845, d near Goodwater, Ala., Nov. 1, 1925; married Lucy Olivet Williams (who had previously been married to a Mr. Bell by whom she had issue); he had no issue; he served the last eighteen months in the War Between the States.

M215. Daniel Monroe, b May 18, 1848, d Fairfield, Ala., June 12, 1928. For marriage and issue see M215 below.

M216. Josiah C., b April 27, 1850. See M216 below.

M217. Mary A., b 1852, d 1931; married Milton Williams about 1871. Issue: Mamie (1878-1882), Alabama Lou (1884-1885); Charles M., Foster B., Evangeline, Palmer, Daniel.

M218. William Colin, b 1854. See M218 below.

M219. Susan Alabama, b 1857; married John McLeod. Issue: Alexander, John, Neily (1900-1902).

M21a. Miles, b 1861, died in infancy or early manhood.

M215. **Carmichael, Daniel Monroe,** b May 18, 1848, d June 12, 1928; was a member of the Alabama home guard during the latter part of the War Between the States and was inducted into the regular Confederate army just before the close of the war, but not early enough to see active service; married Amanda Delight Lessley (daughter of Robert Alexander Lessley and his wife Frances Elizabeth Thompson) on Jan. 10, 1878. From this marriage issued children as follows (all born near Goodwater, Ala.):

M2151. Robert Daniel, b Mch. 1, 1879. See M2151 below.

M2152. Edna Earle, b Sept. 25, 1880, d Sept. 17, 1894; buried in Hatchett Creek Presbyterian Church graveyard in Clay Co., Ala.

M2153. Anne Swift, b Mch. 22, 1882; married Earle M. Hodson, July 7, 1915, who died in 1934. Issue: Earl M. Hodson, Jr., b May 10, 1919, at Leighton, Ala.

M2154. William Monroe, b June 16, 1883. See M2154 below.

M2155. Josiah Nall, b Jan. 3, 1885. See M2155 below.

M2156. Margaret Elizabeth, b Nov. 18, 1886: married Thomas Gordon Watts (son of John Watts and his wife Josephine Victoria McClendon) on Sept. 15, 1915. To this union were born, Mary Elizabeth (Jan. 1, 1917), Sarah Frances (Mar. 20, 1919), Amanda Josephine (Jan. 29, 1921), Ruth Gordon (Oct. 20, 1922), Corine Virginia (Aug. 8, 1927).

B2157. Patrick Henry, b May 4, 1889. See M2157 below.

M2158. Oliver Cromwell, b Oct. 3, 1891. See M2158 below.

M2159. Fitzhugh Lee, b Oct. 29, 1893. See M2159 below.

M215a. John Leslie, b May 22, 1897. See M215a below.

M215b. Alma, b Oct. 25, 1899; married Herbert Winston Phillips, June 7, 1923. To this union were born: Sarah Amanda (Mch. 29, 1924), Dorothy (July 2, 1927), Winston Monroe (May 3, 1929).

M216. **Carmichael, Josiah C.,** b Apr. 27, 1850; was wounded by accidental rifle shot at 17 years of age and in 1935, at 85 years of age, still carried the bullet under a shoulder blade. Married Mary Brown McMillan (daughter of Malcolm McMillan and his wife Betty Brown) in Clay Co., Ala., on June 6, 1880. To this union was born:

M2161. Daniel Malcolm, b Sept. 10, 1881. See M2161.

M218. **Carmichael, William Colin,** b 1854; married Lucy Wilson (b 1872, d 1913) on Dec. 30, 1890. To this union were born:

M2181. Omer, b Mar. 7, 1893; married Elnora Reed Blanchard of Montpelier, Vt., Oct. 9, 1926. See sketch in "Leaders in Education."

M2182. Margaret Ray, b July 19, 1895; married Rudolph Angus Nichols of Richmond, Va., Aug. 15, 1934.

M2183. Mira Ethel, b July 16, 1898.

M2184. Annie Lois, b Mar. 21, 1901.

M2185. Laura Viola, b Sept. 27, 1903.

M2186. Amanda Odelle, b April 20, 1906.

M2187. Elizabeth, b Mar. 29, 1910, d July 25, 1912.

M2188. Lucy Katherine, b May 21, 1913.

M2151. Carmichael, Robert Daniel, b Mar. 1, 1879; married Eula Smith Narramore (daughter of Benjamin Franklin Narramore and his wife Rebecca Jane Corley) on Nov. 24, 1901. To this union were born:

M21511. Eunice Annie, b Jonesboro, Ala., Oct. 14, 1902; married Keith Hess Roberts (son of George Roberts) on June 7, 1925. To this union have been born: John Keith (Jack) on June 21, 1927, and Roberta Imogene ("Bobby Jean") on Apr. 17, 1929.

M21512. Erdys Lucille, b near Centreville, Ala., June 27, 1904; married Ernest Christian Hartmann (son of Andrew Hartmann) on Sept. 15, 1928. To this union has been born: Robert Andrew, June 6, 1931.

M21513. Gershom Narramore, b Aug. 8, 1905. See M21513 below.

M21514. Robert Lessley, b Oct. 28, 1910. See M21514 below.

For published statements concerning Robert Daniel Carmichael (M2151), see the following: Who's Who in America; American Men of Science; Leaders in Education; Who's Who in American Education; Who's Who Among North American Authors; Men of Today and Their Works (Vol. 11, Vienna, 1925); "Poggendorff," Vol V, part 1; Jahrbuch der Fortschritte der Mathamatik (Indexes)); Revue Semestrielle des Publ. Math. (Indexes); Zentralblatt der Math. (In dexes); Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, Vol. III, 1928, p. 114.

M2154. Carmichael, William Monroe, b June 16, 1883; married Faye Sylvesta Campbell on April 5, 1910. To this union were born:

M21541. William Monroe, Jr., b July 22, 1913.

M21542. Ernestine, b Dec. 20, 1914.

M21543. Hilda Faye, b Sept. 3, 1920.

M2155. Carmichael, Josiah Nall, b Jan. 3, 1885; married Pauline Martha Phillips, Jan. 29, 1918. To this union were born:

M21551. Pauline Elizabeth, b Nov. 24, 1918.

M21552. Herbert Nall, b April 23, 1921.

M21553. Daniel Winston, b June 23, 1924.

M2157. Carmichael, Patrick Henry, b May 4, 1889; married Mary McPhail Partridge, Aug. 16, 1917. To this union was born:

M21571. Miriam Willena, b Oct. 21, 1925.

For published sketches of Patrick Henry Carmichael (M2157), see: Bibliographical Catalogue of Princeton Theological Seminary.

M2158. Carmichael, Oliver Cromwell, b Oct. 3, 1891; married Ruth Mae Crabtree, July 13, 1918. To this union were born:

M21581. Oliver Cromwell, Jr., b Mar. 10, 1920.

M21582. Fred Henry, b Dec. 15, 192.

For published sketches of Oliver Cromwell Carmichael (M2158), see: Who's Who in America; Leaders in Education; Who's Who Among North American Authors; Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, Vol. III, 1928, p. 114.

M2159. Carmichael, Fitzhugh Lee, b Oct. 29, 1893. First married Irene Shepard, Aug. 23, 1922, who died in Dec. 1922; no issue.

Second, married Anna Devona Sullivan, Sept. 1, 1926. To this union has been born:

M21591. William Daniel, b Sept. 5, 1929.

M215a1. Carmichael, John Leslie, b May 22, 1897; married Grace Donald, April 28, 1928. To this union have been born:

M215a1. John Leslie, Jr., b April 5, 1930.

M215a2. Daniel Erskine, b May 26, 1932.

M2161. Carmichael, Daniel Malcolm, b Sept. 10, 1881; married Ruby Kennedy, April 5, 1906. To this union were born:

M21611. Mary Brown, b Feb. 8, 1909; married Leonard George Pickle, Nov. 26, 1931.

M21612. Katherine Kennedy, b Oct. 1, 1912.

M21613. Josiah Clayton, b Feb. 8, 1915.

M21513. Carmichael, Gershom Narramore, b Aug. 8, 1905; married Roberta Bernice Stroheker (daughter of William Stroheker) on Nov. 27, 1925. To this union have been born:

M215131. Elizabeth Joan ("Betty Jo"), b Feb. 7, 1930.

M215132. Robert Gershom, b Mar. 7, 1932.

M21514. Carmichael, Robert Lessley, b Oct. 28, 1910; married Jeannette Edwards (daughter of Charles Edwards) on Aug. 1, 1932. To this union has been born:

M215141. Virginia Claire ("Ginger"), b June 18, 1933.

Given Names of Carmichael Ancestors

SYMBOL INDEX OF CARMICHAEL
PARENTS OF FOUR GENERATIONS BEGINNING
WITH THE IMMIGRANT

(With symbol reference)

Albert: A36a, C241; Alexander: C24, C38, C319, D572, K112; Alvis: D189; Amanda: A223, C382; Andrew: C317; Angus: C21, D53; Ann (Annie): C34, C111, C142, D14, D94, D111, D12c, D183, D519, H29; Archibald: A, A21, A36, A213, C14, C35, D5, D98, D563, H233, K2, K112.

Baker: D129; Benjamin: C271.

Caroline (Carrie): A224, A339; Charles: C117, D54, D188, K16; Christian: B2, E, M3.

Daniel: C, C26, C31, C313, C334, D4, D12, D129, D514, H25, H232, L, L93, M, M21, Ma, M215; Dougald: A33, B11, C2, D, D6, D13, D51, G, G6, G61; Duncan: A3, A32, A314, A327, A343, B, B1, B114, D15, G51, H, H23, K4, L8, M111; Deborah: D111; Dolly Payne: D117.

Edward: A222; Effie: D47, D163, K6; Esther: D185; Ella: C162; Elizabeth (Eliza): A221, A334, A264, C353, D45, D155, H29; Emeline (Emma): A212; Eugenia: D113, D158; Eveline: C314; Fannie: D128, D573; Flora: Db, D1b, D52, D91, D18d, H234, L7; Francis: C316; Franklin: K33, K334.

George: A337, C141, C331, G63, G612; Gilbert: C35, C116, C261, C316, C334, C352, D122, F.

Herbert: G613; Hugh: C16, D18, D187, G5, K3; Ida: B154, C166; Isobel: K12.

James: A227, C27, D159, D518, D567, D571, D981; Jane (Jennie, Jennet): A225, C32, C31a, C163, D115, D127, K113, L1; Jessie: D565, C311; Joel: A365; John: A22, A321, A336, A343, A361, C1, C11, C114, C318, C333, D11, D114, D182, D515, D531, D561, F4, H2, H231, K, K1, K14, K111, K141, L9, M2; Josiah: M216; Julia: C351.

Katherine (Kate): A1, A23, A341, B112, B151, C17, C265, D3, D1a, D43, D54, H234, L1; Louise (Lou, Lucinda): A367; Louis: K144; Lillie: G65; Luther: D121.

Mary (May, Mae, Marie, Marion): A25, A37, A325, A338, A342, A362, B111, C111, D2, D14, D12e, D152, D162, D186, D516, G1, H1, K9, K13, L3, L94, M217; Mack: A327, D18; Malcolm: A363, B116; C3; C36, C311, D8, D56; D564, H233; Martha: A228, C262, D12d, D44, D155; Margaret: A341, C28, C161, C315, Da, D55, D91, D516; Maston: D126; Matilda: B152; Michael: D9, D57; Monroe: A363, D11, D16, D518, D563, M215.

Nancy: A24, B14, C12, C25, C31a, C332, C381, D7, D184, D562, K17, K331; Naomi: G633; Neil: A2, A31, A214, B15, D1, D16, D124; Norman: C115, H232.

Oliver: D123; Oscar: D116; Ozroe: C164.

Peter: K11; Porter: K143.

Randall: D512; Rebecca: D12f, D513, K34, L5; Robert: A332.

Sarah: A311, C29, D115, D511, G3, K113, M, M5; Samuel: D125; Solon: C246; Susan: C211, C242, D12e, M219.

Thomas: C318, D566; Virginia: D17, D181, D517, D162.

William: A34, A215, A323, A333, A366; C263, D566, K142, K333, M218.

Other Family Names in Carmichael Genealogy

(With symbol reference)

Adams: B1515, K141, K9424; Adcox: B11641; Alberson: C176; Alexander: A2228, C1626; Alford: A254, A327, K113; Allen: C127, C1144, D17, 1227, K9312; Altman: C293, C2612; Ammons: B11451; Anderson: A3371; Angerlark: C12235; Arrowood: B1544; Ashley: B1162; Ashton: C3152; Askew: C126, C1214; Atkinson: D1253, D1832, E161; Ayres: B11643.

Bailey: A22146, K9314; Baker: D1173; Bands: C12145; Barham: A25531; Barker: A3631, D1173; Barnes: C225,

C12215; Barrett: C1271; Barrington: K9255; Barron: B1541; Bass: A2121, A3651, A2282; Bateman: G33; Baumback: A25293; Baxter: D1526; Beam: A25222, H23211, K931; Beard: C311; Beasley: C3141; Beatty: C127; Beaver: D187; Bedsole: A3435; Bell: C351, C2463, D512; Belton: A3361; Bender: A214d; Bently: C1144; Berry: A2286, A2288, A3114, A33331, A221341, A22137; Bethea: A255371, D12f1, D12f3, F456; Biggs: F3326; Billings: C2634; Birmingham: K1228; Black: A3236, F; Blackburn: C33121, D1172; Blackwell: C12233, A3251; Blanchard: M2181; Blanton: A25343; Bochuke: D1556; Bogusch: D1528; Blue: K9221; Blume: C1611; Bolton: A3361; Bomar: G651; Borders: C3114; Boswell: C246; Bowen: C3113; Bowles: A25242; Boyd: A3323, C3115; Bracey: K9172, A33343; Braddock: C1637; Bradford: D1527, K1226; Branham: D181; Braswell: B1145; Breedon: A32326; Brewer: D433; Brice: A32323; Bridges: C12213; Brigman: D1252; Broadway: D531, D5318, D5623; Brooks: D1285; Brock: C17, D5616; Brown: A22223, A25311, A22148, A32327, B1432, C114, C163, C122223, D91, D116, D12d3; Bruce, C12238; Bryant: C1228; Buchan: K9441; Buckner: C16; Buie: A313, D912, D913, L51; Bullard: A25273; Bullock: C223; Bunn: F3351; Bullus: D1631; Bundy: F3324; Bunt: D5161; Burdeau: A3371; Burke: A32322, D124; Burleson: D15, D16; Burns: A311411, A31151; Burnet: A3335; Burt: D565; Busby: D115; Butler: A3654, A3671, D5314, D5315; Buxton: D1254; Byrd: C255, B1434.

Caddell: H2322, K9443; Cain: B1433; Caldwell, A2287; Calhoun: A25272, C, Da, F332, K1, M3; Calloway: K33; Campbell, A221, A227, A2216, A2252, A2255, A2271, A21312, B15, C3142, D4, D7, D1288, E1, E191, F4531, M2154; Cameron: F4535; Cannon: C161a, C12242; Carlisle: A2226, C1143; Carlyle: K9116; Carnes: A3271; Carter: D56711, H2334; Cartrette: A22144; Cawthorn: A3434; Chandler: D185; Channing: F3381; Cheek: A2523; Cherry: D1553, D1554; Childs: C3134; Clark: A252a, C1261, K14; Clayton: C3163; Clements: C3162; Cleveland: B11612; Coale: A3432; Coalson: D1523; Cobb: C1223; Coble: K917, K9423; Coffee: H2336; Coker: C164, D5127; Colbert: D152; Cole: A2225; Coleman: C31, G6; Collins: D1273, H2333; Colquit: C1618; Colson: D1523; Conard: G652; Conley: F13; Conn: K122; Cook: C383, C1222; Coppedge: D1631; Cottingham: A2254; Covington: K9264; Cowart: C1221; Cox: A22212, C2713; Crabtree: M2158; Craig: K9445; Creekmore: D1524; Crenshaw: C1634; Crispen: D152d; Crosby: A3614; Crumpler: C116; Culbreth: F333; Cullom: K932; Culverhouse: C3312; Cureton: C1164; Currie: F32, K942; Cushing: C381.

Danford: A255341; Danforth: G51; Daniels: G323, K9311; Dantzler: D1231; Davidson: B1161, F4128; Davis: A3324, B1511, B15142, B15143, C384, C1212, C31133; Dawkins: L72, L76; Day: C1633, F413; Deaner: C297; Dew: C2714; Dick: C171; Dickens: A22143; Dickinson, A22222; Dictimiller: C12149; Dillard: K9115; Donald: M215a; Dowdle: D12213; Draughan: C3143; Drew: A25543; Dudley: C26315; Drumgoole: L56; Dulaney: L75; Dupre: C1213; Dunnelly: D517; Dunning: A2153.

Edney: D5631; Edwards: A228, A2131, A22252, A22253, A25538, C28, C296, C298, D12, D12d, D129, D434, D12211, F337, M21514; Elliott: D126; Ellis: A343, D5632, G65, G333; Elvington: D1211; Elzey: D5612; England: A338; Engresser: C33122; Etheridge: D51; Eubanks: K9272.

Fairly: L5, K914, K922, K926; Falk: D1251; Faulk: E123; Falwell: D1522; Farley: A2128; Farmer: B156, C174; Fay: G32; Fenner: D1a; Ferguson: A33334; Field: C118; Finklea: D45, D451; Firestone: A25342; Fisher: A22253, A3334, B11622; Fitch: K9117; Fleming: C1172, D54, D573, D5655, D5712; Flippen: C33123; Flowers: A22412; Floyd: A252413; Ford: A252, A253, A333, A334, A337, A32111, D12e1, D12e2, D12e3; Fordtran: F11, F418; Fore: A2531, D74, D98, D463; Fort: A2223, A2229; Foster: D1633, D12111; Fox: A22152; Foxworth: A32113; Freeman: H2331; Frye: D12423; Fuller: A32511, D6; Futrell: D1592, D1271.

Gaddy: A213, A3672, D1223; Galloway: A3211, H23112; Galusier: C12231; Gambrell: B1512; Gammage: C12214; Garrett: D53, L7; Garvin: A22541; Gaskins: C291; Gaston: D1529; Gay: C3323, C16313; Gibbon: A32312; Gibson: L77; Gilchrist: A2525, A2526, H2312, M51; Gilmer: K9261; Gil-

more: A22213; Glasgow: D1272; Glasscock: A336; Godby: C1211; Godbold: L512; Godwin: A2215, A3653; Goggans: C333; Golden: C31122; Gordon: K331; Gore: C24; Goynes: C111, C115; Graham: D1264, K11, K13, B1411; Grosset, A21311; Green: D55; Greene: C1264; Greer: C12227; Grimes: F335; Grimm: B11625; Grubbs: C1141, G913; Guerra: C1623; Gunn: A3389.

Haltman: D1177; Haggar: F335; Hailes: D5121; Ham: D117, D183; Haman: D511; Hamer: A3271, K9111; Hammock: C12225; Hammond: F454; Haney: K1221; Hansbrough: D56123; Hanney: C12233; Harbard: C1227; Harding: C38; Hardy: D143; Harlee: A323; Harman: C3812; Harper: A25224, C16221; Hartman: M21512; Harrell: A339, A33333, D1a, D11; Harrelson: A36, D125, D147; Harris: A3336, D518; Harrison: A3326, D115; Hartge: A25213; Harvey: D14351; Haselden: A2525; Hasty: K4; Hatchell: C2614; Hawkins: L72; Hayes: A3238, A3655, C11, D74, D433, D435, D982, D5613, D5641; Heard: A3362, A3374, A3377; Heiden: D51271; Henderson: C12144, M5; Hendry: A3612; Henerman: A25341; Herbert: G61; Herring: A2529; Hicks: C3147; Hildreth: C142; Hill: C2712; Hilton: B11172; Hinson: C382; Hitchins: C12147; Hogg: K9171; Hoban: C1613; Hodson: M2153; Holder: C1663; Hollan: C316, C318; Holloway: A2523; Holtman: D1177; Homer: K332; Hoopnagle: A25313; Hopper: D158; Horn: D1b; Horne: C1263, C1267; Horton: A3373, B1123; Hough: C332, C3181; Hauser: C3151; Howell: C172; Huckabee: H29, H234; Hucks: C26314; Hudson: F3322; Hughes: A2152, C262, C2632; Huggins: C294, D14, D145, D146, D431; Hulette: D516; Hunter: A3142, C2618; Hurston: M25; Hustis: A3141; Hutchins: A332; C165; Husbands: A3325.

Idlett: K1143; Inman: A3411; Israel: C12191.

Jackson: D12e, D1171, D1175, A22811; Jarrett: C1662; Jay: D5651; Jenrette: A25243, C2615; Jenkins: A3437, B1432, C12241; John: K942; Johnson: B11671, C166, C311, D981, D1243; Jones: A361, A3433, A3673, A25292, C1215, C1216, C1631, D47, H2323, K123, K1144, K9422; Jonhson: F451; Jordan: C27.

Kakelly: C1227; Kemp: B56711; Kennedy: A2522, D561, D571, M2161; Kelly: C31a; Kessler: B11624; Key: C117; Kilgore: A2289; Killebrew; C313; Kilham: A2228; King: C33e, C333, C1635, L73, B11627, B11637, F472; Kirke: A341; Kirkley: H2343; Klett: D11191; Knight: C2716; Koenig: G633; Koonce: F4534; Kyle: A25215; Knowles: G312.

Lambert: A22161; Lane: A25537, A3632, C1613; Laney: G6; Lassiter: A2146; Lee: C222, D114, D564, K9111; Leech: B141; Leftwich: G61, G62; Legette: C264, G13, E12; Lenoir: D5611; Lessley: M215; Lewis: C21, C22, C29, C281, C12143, C26311, D152c; Lide: A25533; Lindsay: F45; Lipscomb: B11623; Lochart: C331; Long: A255352; Lucas: K93; Luke: D129; Lupo: D1b9.

Mabry: C1147; McAnelly: D162; McArn: K926, M52; McArthur: G11; McBride: Db; McCain: B1166; McCall: A25312, B151, D1, H231, K9242; M; McCallum: A2222, B15, B152, E3; McCaull: A3231; McCaskill: B1514; McColeman: F5; McColl: H1; McConnell: L517; McCormack: A22135; McCormick: G5, H2, H232, L, L74, K9116, E16; McCorquodale: A2144; McCoy: C1219; McCullough: C1612; McCurley: D1624; McDaniel: A2241, C224, C1162, D1282, D1283; McDonald: A31141, F334, F339, K92; McDougald: D1634, F41; McDuffie: A25, A222, B111, C3; McEachern: A215, A225, B1117; McEachin: M2; McFarland: K9444; McGilvary: C3182; Mcgregor: F1, F455; McInnis: C263, M31; McIntyre: A212, A311, A367, D1284, E, G1, L1, K9, K927; McKay: A3272; McEichen: K; McKinney: C1636, K1222; McKellar: A2213; McKenzie: E18; McKerrall: A25532; McKinnon: B114, C3145, K924; McKinzie: A2132; McLaughlin: B1144; McLaurin: K925; McLean: A22132, E125, F16, F412, H2332, K915, K944, K9113; McLellan: A365, A2143, A2125, A3145, A22413, B11, B1164, D43; McLendon: D115; McLeod: A21, A366, D52, F17, M219; McMillan: B1431, E124, K9448, M216; McNair: C31141; McNeil: D914, K9442; McPherson: K911, K1142; McQuaig: D5; McQueen: B112, B154, B1162, A3273; McRae: A32, A34, H23, K1, K114; Manson: A25541; Manning, E17; Mapp: A3332; Marsh: C14; Martin: B11611, C161, C31111, D1225; Massey: D16; Mather:

A22224; Mathis: D1583; Matthews: C334, C12216, K9251; Mattison: D1176; Mauldin: C31a; Means: C31123; Meekins: A321; Melton: F338; Meredith: A3436, A2528; Merritt: A2527, K333; Miles: A25535; Miller: D472, C3815, B1119, B1122; Mills: C1632, C1625, D1111, D1112; Milner: A3431; Milton: C314; Mims: G31; Mitchell: A2216, A3383; Moncure: A25261; Monroe: A3, D, F4533, H2321, K9447, M21; Montgomery: A2553; Moody: A2221, A2554; Moore: A2142, A2146, A2281, C1111, C16311, C31131, D1216; Moorefield: C2715; Morgan: C242, D55, G3; Morris: D1116, D1118; Morrison: C1, K12, K91; Mosely: C1145, C1622, D5637; Murchison: A325; Murphy: A21, A22, A224, A3233, B14; Murray: C271, C12234; Myrick: D563.

Narramore: M2151; Nash: G61; Neal: B1147; Nesmith: A2285; Newkirk: D1242; Newsone: H2342; Newton: H2341; Nichols: M2182; Norsworthy: D562; Norton: C25, C211.

O'Bryant: C2462; Odom: D5673; A22154; Oldham: L553; Oliver: A2521, A2524, A25241, C2711, D5636; Osborne: L511, L518; Overstreet: K9421; Owen: A25251; Owens: A37, D184.

Pair: K9322; Parker: D1551, D1622, L9; Parkman: C3132; Parks: H2315; Parrish: B11621, K911; Partridge: M2157; Patten: A21441; Peacock: C319; Pointon: D1174; Pendrez: D18d; Perritt: A211, D72, D73; Peterson: D5319; Phifer: C1619; Pickett: A33231; Phillips: M215b, M2155; Pippin: A2147, C319; Pollard: D163; Pope: C26322; Porter: C251; Powell: C1634, C2613, F33; Presley, D1582; Price: D566, D12d2, D1632; Pridgeon: C172, C175; Primm: C33; Prince: D1257; Pritchett: D563; Proctor: C253; Puckett: D471; Purvis: C12236; Puryear: A25291.

Quick: A22134; Quinelly: D517.

Rabb: B1521; Rabon: C1641, C1643; Ranager D5121; Rather: D5662; Ray: B11613, B11625, D8, D9, D155, D1113, F3; Razor: D182; Reace: C3815; Read: B11642; Reaves: B13, B143; Redford: F4521; Reed: C162; Reid: D182, D18; Regan: A3144; Rener: C385; Renew: A363; Reynolds: G334; Rhodes: C3818, C12211; Richardson: D16; Rich: C3812; Richie: D1115; Riley: C12192; Robb: B1521; Roberts: A255351, D1b7; D1214, G11, M21511; Robertson: A32313; Robinson: C353; Rogers: A364, A2283, C34, C254, C283, D121, D122, D12f, D141, D142, D1213, D1221, D1232, H25; Ross: B1146, K9172; Rowell: A22151; Rozier: A3611; Rush: B1435; Russ: K917; Russell: H233, K32; Rutledge: D1621.

Salter: C1224, C1226; Sanberg: D1117; Sandlin: K1141; Sawyer: C1173, C1217; Scarborough: C26313; Schempp: B11626; Sellers: A25247, A25246; Scott: A2531; Shealy: C12218; Sheffield: C1621, C1664; Shelby: K9171; Shepherd: A33321; Sheppard: C1618, D1287, M2159; Simmons: B156, B1168, C3111; Simpson: C12142, K17; Sims: C3135, D159; Sinclair: D127; Sjoberg: D1119; Skipper: C1261, C16312; Slaughter: A3391; Sloan: A255311; Small: B11452; Smith: B11644, C12, C32, C292, C222, C2631, C3131, C122411, D472, D911, D1255, D12d1, D12d4, D56121, G322, H2316, K9313, L72; Smythe: F415, F416; Snellgrove: C1165; Sorlls: D1635; Solomons: B14311; Spann: D161, F413; Spencer: D1585; Spillers: C1617; Spivey: D1256; Stackhouse: A3252, K921; Stallworth: C31132; Standemere: A22812; Stanley: L55; Stanton: A22414, A22155, D126; Stephens: A3652, A22221, D1224; Stephenson: C295; Still: C16222; Stockbridge: D1162; Stewart: A224, A3115, K94, P; Stone: C3818, D567; Stough: C333; Strauss: C31351; Stroud: L513; Streheker: M21513; Stroman: D1163; Stubbs: D111, D113; Stucky: C12148; Sugg: C3112; Suggs: C1219; Sullivan: A32321, M1128.

Tamar: K9252; Tanner: C12228; Tart: A255312, D71; Tatum: A3232, A2551; Taylor: C12241, D436, D1833, K1225; Tew: D563a; Thead: D5672; Thomas: B11173, C165, G321; Thompson: A2145, D5122, D1b3; Tidwell: D186; Tiller: C31134; Tolar: A22136; Townsend: A2534, F453, F454; Truett: C3171; Turbeville: D439; Turcotte: A3338; Turgeson: D188; Turner: A21421, F3353, C122, C1262, G62; Tyree: C12224.

Upchurch: H2311; Verble: D1623; Van De Vort: A342; Vann: D513.

Walker: D1581; Wall: A33; Wallace: B1522; Waller: A32311; Walters: B114, K131; Ward: A214a, A25244; Watson: A255, B1516, C15, D56; Watts: M2156; Weatherly: D1215;

Weaver: A3213, C1616; Webb: C1112, D512b; Webster: K1146; Weeks: C12221, C12226;; Weibusch: D159; Weille: C31121; Wesson: K9262; West: A25271, H23111; Whaley: C1163; White: A214c, A3237, C261, C265, K9112; Whitten: D5614; Whittenberg: A3234; Widgeon: C317; Wiggins: C1218,C12161; Wilkinson: B1144, K3; Williams: A3333; C11641, C271, C315, C2461, C121, C1266, C3133, H2316, K313, M214, M217; Williamson: A2214, B1167, C26, D44, E19; Williford: D1555; Wilkerson, F12; Willis: C12222, E122, F3342; Wilson: A3235, A3237, A3438, A32312, A32711, C16322, D51, M218; Wimberly: D514; Winslow: H2337; Wolfe: D5622; Wood: D1525; Woodward: C27; Wright: A314, C3325; Wynn: C14; Wintz: F451.

2960

2960